

# Blue and White



1936

Vol. XX.

No. 1



# Blue and White

being The Magazine  
of  
St. Patrick's College  
Silverstream  
Heretaunga, N.Z.

1956

Printed by  
THE T.P.R. PRINTING CO., LTD.  
15-17 Marion Street, Wellington, N.Z.

Sectare

Fidem



# *Staff, 1936*

Very Revd. J. W. DOWLING, S.M., M.A., F.R.E.S., Rector.

Revd. P. F. KANE, S.M., Chaplain.

Revd. J. H. EGAN, S.M., Procurator.

Revd. P. M. SCANLON, S.M.

Revd. C. P. BOWLER, S.M., M.A., Prefect of Studies.

Revd. J. E. BELL, S.M., Sportsmaster.

Revd. C. F. FEEHLY, S.M., Dip. Farm Law and Accountancy,

Dip. Herd Testing, Agriculture Master.

Revd. L. R. EVATT, S.M., Master of Discipline.

Revd. G. J. HEAD, S.M., L.T.C.L., L.R.S.M.

Revd. C. J. HEESH, S.M.

Revd. J. M. BROSNAHAN, S.M.

Revd. B. J. O'BRIEN, S.M.

Revd. S. J. BOURKE, S.M.

Revd. F. A. DURNING, S.M.

Revd. Bro. ANDREW, S.M., Woodwork.

Mr. M. O'CONNOR, M.Sc.

Miss E. DENNEHY, Piano.

Miss K. BYRNE, Violin.

Miss M. BUCKLEY, Dancing.

## *Matron :*

Miss G. BROUGHAN.

## *Physician :*

Dr. F. W. KEMP.

## *Nurses :*

SISTERS OF COMPASSION.

# School Officers

## PREFECTS.

B. O'Fagan (Head), E. W. Tacon (Deputy),  
P. J. Brennan, M. P. P. Cleary, L. J. Gray,  
L. J. Hampton, G. Holmes, I. T. E. Manley,  
K. U. McKay, D. J. O'Connor, K. A.  
O'Connor, C. N. O'Kane.

## THIRD ORDER OF MARY.

Director—Rev. P. F. Kane, S.M.

Secretary—B. O'Fagan.

Committee—B. O'Fagan, M. Cleary, W.  
Tacon, K. McKay, L. J. Gray, D. O'Connor,  
J. D. Bergin, P. Ongley.

## DEBATING SOCIETIES.

### Senior:

#### Academicians.

President—Rev. J. M. Brosnahan, S.M.

Secretary—R. J. Dwyer.

#### Peripatetics.

President—Rev. P. F. Kane, S.M.

Secretary—E. W. Tacon.

#### Intermediate.

President—Rev. C. Feehly, S.M.

Secretary—P. McCarthy.

#### Junior.

President—Rev. L. Evatt, S.M.

Secretary—B. Scott.

## "BLUE AND WHITE."

Editor—Rev. G. J. Head, S.M.

Sub-Editor—B. O'Fagan.

## ORCHESTRA.

Conductor—Rev. C. Feehly, S.M.

Librarians—H. W. Johnston, D. Garland.

## SACRISTANS.

F. Kilgour, N. Delaney, T. Tiller, M. Kennedy,  
B. Grant.

## BELL-MAN.

E. McDonnell.

## CADET CORPS.

Company Sergeant-Major—E. W. Tacon.

Battery Sergeant-Major—B. O'Fagan.

Quarter-master Sergeant—G. Holmes.

Platoon Sergeants—Infantry: K. McKay, P.  
Gallagher, M. Cleary, R. Dwyer.

Artillery: K. O'Connor, D. O'Connor, L.  
Hampton, A. Richardson, F. Campbell.

## BAND.

Drum-Major—I. Manley.

Sergeant-Drummer—E. Luke.

Sergeant-Trumpeter—K. Hall.

## TUCK SHOP.

J. Dennehy, P. Minto.

## LIBRARY.

D. Feeney, P. McCarthy.

## SPORTS.

Sportsmaster—Rev. J. E. Bell, S.M.

Sports Captains—V. Barnao, R. Dwyer.

## RUGBY FOOTBALL.

### First XV.:

Coach—Rev. J. E. Bell, S.M.

Captain—L. J. Hampton.

#### 1 A.:

Coach—Rev. J. M. Brosnahan, S.M.

Captain—D. O'Connor.

#### 1 B., 1 C.:

Coach—Rev. B. J. O'Brien, S.M.

Captains—B.: C. Webster; C. G. Bourke.

#### 2 A.:

Coach—Rev. L. R. Evatt, S.M.

Captain—P. McCarthy.

#### 2 B.:

Coach—Rev. S. J. Bourke, S.M.

Captain—E. McDonnell.

#### 2 C.:

Coach—Rev. C. J. Heesh, S.M.

Captain—C. Chandler.

#### 3 A.:

Coach—Rev. P. M. Scanlon, S.M.

Captain—R. Dwyer.

#### 4 A.:

Coach—Very Rev. J. W. Dowling, S.M.

Captain—P. Harker.

#### 4 B.:

Coach—Rev. C. P. Bowler, S.M.

Captain—J. Fahy.

#### 5 A.:

Coach—Mr. M. O'Connor.

Captain—B. Hoare.

## CRICKET.

Master in Charge—Rev. J. E. Bell, S.M.

Coaches—Rev. L. R. Evatt, Rev. J. W.  
Dowling.

Captain 1st XI.—M. Cleary.

Vice-Captain 1st XI.—N. O'Kane.

Captain 2nd XI.—K. Kelly.

Captain 3rd XI.—D. Cummings.

Captain 4th XI.—P. Miller.

Captain 5th XI.—G. Luoni.



# Contents



	Page
Athletics .....	101
Boxing .....	132
Braggadocio .....	138
Centenary of the Approbation of the Society of Mary .....	109
Cricket .....	55
Current Notes .....	143
Dancing .....	117
Dr. L. A. Whelan, M.Sc., Ph.D. ....	117
Editorial .....	11
Editor's Corner .....	153
Examination Results .....	44
Father Kennedy's Departure .....	79
First Year at Silverstream, 1931 .....	16
From the Past .....	149
Golf .....	136
Handball .....	129
Holy Name Rally .....	130
Ian Dick .....	97
In Honour of Father John Claud Colin .....	11
In Memoriam .....	139
Lost City, The .....	94
Memories and A-Musings .....	124
Musical .....	61
Oratory and Debating .....	66
Passing of our Third Rector, The .....	48
Printer's Pie .....	154
Prize List, 1935 .....	146
Prospectus .....	157
Res Militaris .....	85
Rewi .....	127
Rugby .....	26
School Roll, 1936 .....	160
Swimming .....	114
Tennis .....	121
Tenekoits .....	133
The Hammer .....	45
The Lost City .....	94
The New Education Fellowship .....	142
Winchester—Mother of English Schools .....	19
Woodwork .....	119



Drawing—E. Taripo.

*Woman! above all women glorified  
Our tainted nature's solitary boast.*

—Wordsworth.



## IN HONOUR OF FATHER JOHN CLAUDE COLIN

You are a dream come true, its dreamer gone.  
It was a ghost who mortised your great towers,  
A man who never saw your lucent stream,  
Sheet into silver in the height of noon,  
And never watched your clovered paddocks pass  
Into the purple of your evening hills.

How runs the tale that makes tradition here ?  
This lad was born into rapine and war.  
His father died forspent but not forsworn;  
The son, an orphan, lived a votive youth—  
"Mary forever !" was his battle-cry.  
And what a man ! Silent and fiery-meek,  
Captain-at-arms for Mary, Chevalier,  
Yet humble as a camp-boy to his men  
At table waiting on the lowest there;  
A knight who, having seen his Lady straight,  
Cheered on his squires until they could withstand  
Hunger at Belley, rebels at the Var:  
Who raised those walls whose names are sacrosanct,  
La Seyne, Langogne, Brioude and Montlucon;  
And said that he would rise to strike the man  
That dared to vaunt his praise when he was dead,  
Such fear he had to burke humility:  
A man who spurred such souls as Chanel on  
To martyrdom on far Futuna's shore:  
Who fired Epalle, inspirited Colomb  
And all who perished in those Solomons  
That sulky, thunder-voiced and lightning-glanced,  
Have summoned young New Zealand's chivalry,  
This same New Zealand that had seen Pesant,  
His soles bethonged with flax-witnes to his feet,  
Yet never counting in the leagues of bush  
How many furlongs go to make a mile.  
When men like Colin die they put on Christ  
As kowhais after winter put on gold  
In one great blazing instant so it seems.  
Ah even in this hour one fears to praise  
Lest that old humble hand smite from the grave !  
He was in him who set your corner stone;  
He is in those who guide your destinies  
And in your proud, grave beauty he endures  
A testament for youth that faith is power.

—Eileen Duggan.

# Blue and White

The Magazine of St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, Heretaunga, N.Z.

PUBLISHED AT THE END OF THE SCHOOL YEAR.

---

VOL. XX.

DECEMBER, 1936.

NO. 1.

---

*Subscription 5/- per annum, is payable to the Editor, St. Patrick's College, Silverstream.*

*All notifications of Change of Address are attended to by the Editor.*

---

## Editorial.

*"Work and play! Work and play!  
The order of the universe."*

—John Davidson.

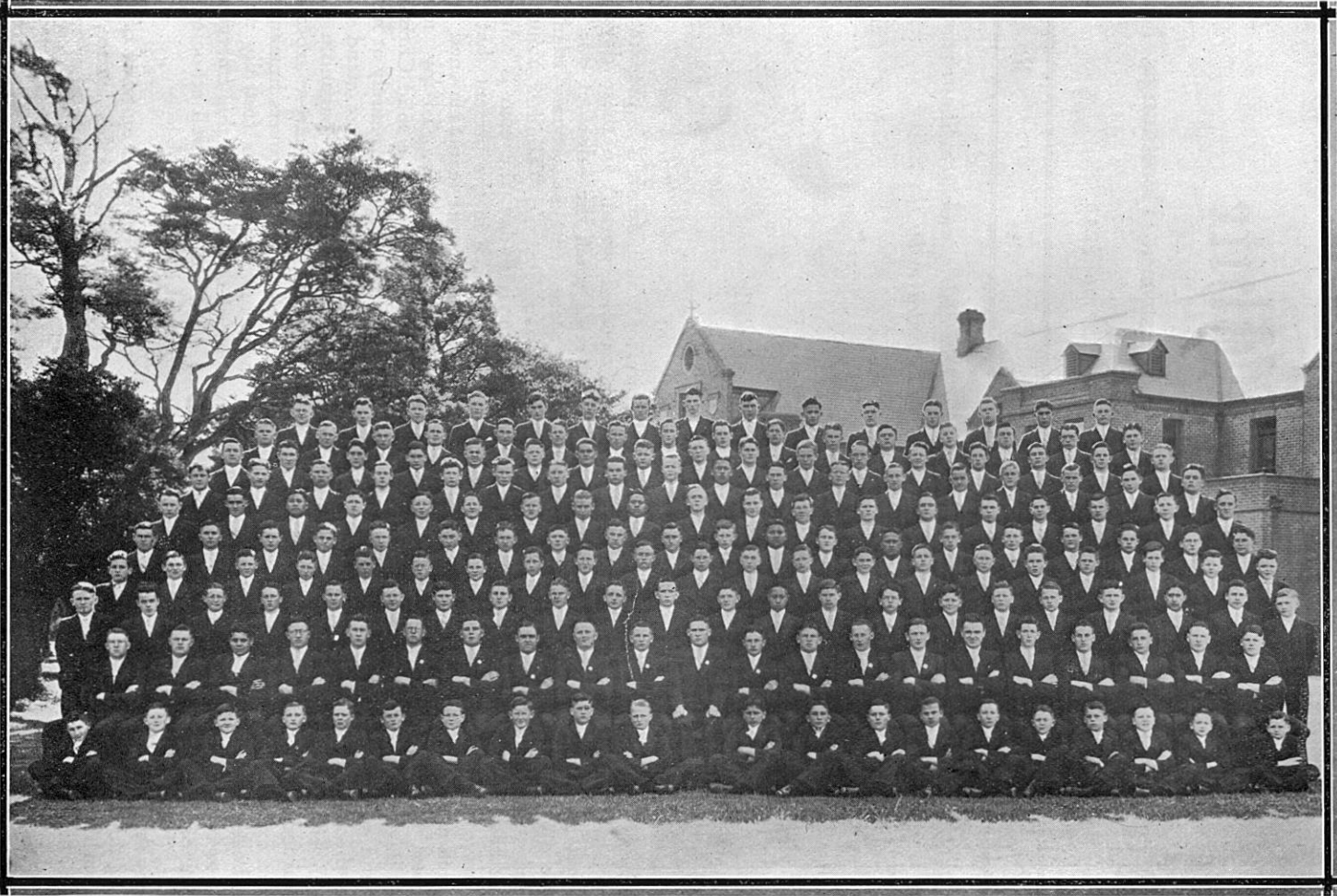
THE cycle has run round. The playing fields of Silverstream have known the skimming speed of the cricket ball, have felt the quick sprig of the sprinter's shoe, sounded to the charge of the forward brigade and the swift passage of the backs. They have known, too, the measured tread of marching feet. The Hutt and the Silverstream have sounded to the first term splash and winter silence; they have flowed by to the third term of youth ploughing through river coolness. The leaves are now turned at the back of the text-books and the examinations that finalise the year are at hand. All this gay round of College life is to be caught up in print, and so for the year of deeds comes the book of words.

"School life," remarks Sydney Smith, "is Life in miniature." A college is a miniature world—and we a world apart. We walk within College walls and meet classrooms for the mind, and the Chapel for the soul. We look through College windows and see playing fields for the body; and through all and beyond—the World

and Life for which Youth is in preparation. 'Tis a troubled world. In these days of national crisis when the values of our present order are being so severely tried we naturally pause to ask, "Whither Youth?" What a boy is to-day, the man is to-morrow, and we weave in the present that the future may present the man fashioned to a finished Christian pattern. To-day more than ever there is need of a solid Christian education, for the time seems surely at hand when the Catholic youth must stand face front to resist the wave of paganism that sweeps the world. Social unrest expresses the shadow of agony that covers humanity's face, and a new order waits fretfully upon the passing of the old. For this emergency to come a lad needs to be well schooled in the truths of his religion.

In former days, the tired butt-end of the day was all man had for his leisure, but now the hours of leisure must grow more. There is need, then, that a lad be educated to the proper use of this leisure lest it be wasted in useless frivolities that sap strength of character, lest the evils of idleness under-





THE BOARDING SCHOOL, 1936.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

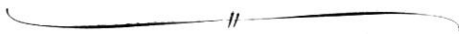
mine the structure of life Grace builds in the soul. Leisure can easily become indolence and, we fear, according to a proverb, that Satan is a very capable Minister of Employment. It is truly thought that he has a job for every idle hand, thoughts for every idle brain, and an occupation for every idle soul. Against this time of increased leisure education must furnish healthy interests, both physical and mental—some occupation that excludes the opening for Satan's occupation of the land of misused leisure.

The school must prepare the lad for life—for the spare moment, the free hour, the vacant day. The key must be given him whereby he has access to all the worthy literature of the language, for he should not remain a stranger to all the glories of the world's best thought. The soul of youth must be tuned to the world's poetry and the ear trained to all the grandeur of great song and concerted sound.

We aim first at training the mind and will of the lad destined to live a Christian gentleman—a Catholic that must live staunchly true to his principles in a world of neo-paganism. The rest—the training of the lad for the proper use of leisure—can be striven for only as a by-product of an educational system that is loaded with the "examination menace."

The year, 1936, has been one of solid endeavour in which the College has moved steadily on towards its ideals. Successes, scholastic and athletic, have crowned its work. In the record that follows the playing fields no doubt loom large, but they are there as the servant to the mind and for what they can admirably furnish towards moral worth. For those who are kindly interested in our life, the pages print out the year just gone. For those who have made the history of the year the pages will enshrine scenes of youth to become dearer with the passing of years. It is hoped they will recall the joy of a well-earned try, the glory of a six, the thrill of a tape reached first, the achievement of a class list topped.

Yester-century the Society of Mary, the congregation of the Fathers who conduct this institution, was founded, under the guidance of Mary, at the hand of the Venerable John Claud Colin. From its very inception the instruction of youth in colleges has been one of the primary works of the Society. The story of our College is half as old as that of the Society of Mary. This year, 1936, a centennial year, and all the fifty years of the life of the College, its ideals and achievements we gather and lay at the feet of the Venerable Founder, with the confident assurance that through his intercession with the Blessed Mary, the years to come may be yet more singularly blessed.





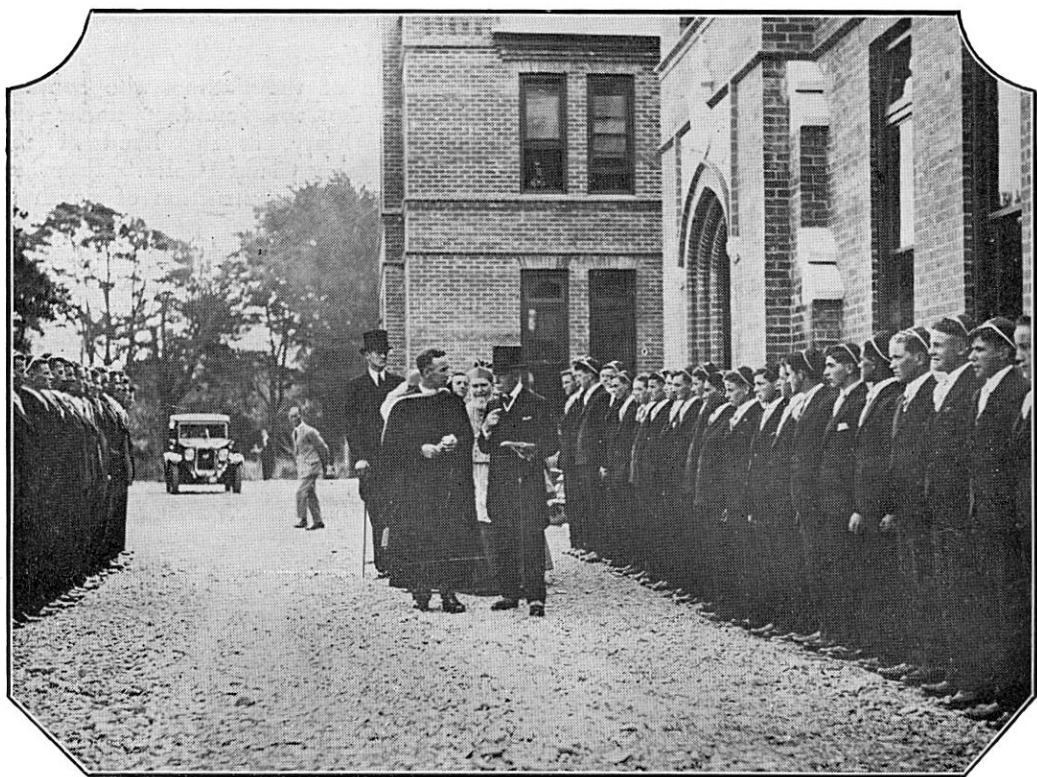
# 1931 First Year at Silverstream

By Eugene Morgan.

THE beginning of each year sees a familiar and often amusing sight—the new boys getting their bearings, while their seniors good-humouredly help them to become accustomed to pastures new. But 1931 saw an occurrence that can happen only once in the life of a school—those days when everyone was a new boy. I am thinking of those heated arguments which took place as to who was first to enrol; a contest won, I believe, by Tom King, who went into residence three days ahead of the “main body.”

in our new quarters while they were still officially “closed.” However, on Sunday, March 15th, His Excellency Lord Bledisloe arrived, and formally opened the new building, in the presence of a brilliant gathering that included Their Graces Archbishops Redwood and O’Shea, the Rectors of St. Patrick’s College, Wellington, and of St. Bede’s, the Prime Minister and the Minister of Education.

In his speech Lord Bledisloe alluded to the coincidence that our College motto, “Sectare



His Excellency, Lord Bledisloe, Governor-General, arrives.

Silverstream was a revelation to us. Instead of the cramped Town quarters of so many secondary schools, there was the clean country air, the football fields, the mysterious and inviting hills, and the river flowing past behind the gorse.

Our first official act was the opening of the College. It seemed an enormity to reflect that for nearly a month we had been living serenely

Fidem,” is identical in meaning with the ancient motto of his family, “Tien ta foy,” adding that he could wish nothing better for the College, than that its staff, students, and Old Boys might find throughout their lives as firm a buttress in their motto as he had found in his.

The Governor-General concluded by praising enthusiastically the provision in the College curriculum for instruction in Agriculture, advising

the boys who were destined to settle on the land that they should always remember "the nobility and national importance of their calling."

After the opening more than three thousand people inspected the College, and the boys concluded a strenuous afternoon as Guards of Honour.

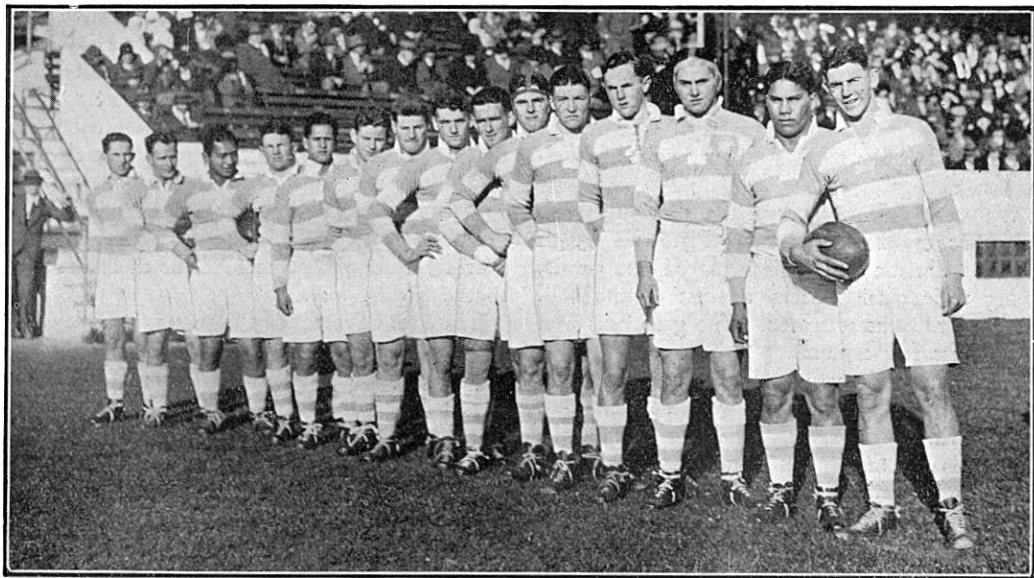
The river held an attraction for all of us while the summer lasted, and when the Swimming Sports took place on the 10th of March, many of the competitors showed evidence of careful and solid training. Gerald Gleeson and Kere Wiwi gave especially good performances in the Senior Championship, and Smith and Atkins divided the Junior honours. The Fifth Form team won the relay race with ease.

It was not long before a new phenomenon made its appearance at St. Patrick's—a college

Another novelty that was the life and soul of sunny week-ends was the St. Patrick's College Athletic Club, organised by W. Benton and Brendan McCormack. Every Saturday a promising little meeting was held on "Willow Field Ground," and during the week the notice-boards flared with Sports announcements as breezily American as their scribe. Memory furnishes a sample:—

"GLORIOUS WEATHER GREET'S  
ATHLETES IN FIRST MEET OF THIRD  
TERM. WIWI SHOWS GOOD FORM  
IN THE DISCUS THROW. MCGREEVY,  
CRACK SPRINTER, SHINES IN  
SHORTER DISTANCES."

At the end of the athletic season the St. Vincent de Paul Society was to have benefited by the donation of the club's surplus funds.



FIRST XV., 1931.

Golf Club. Whether some of the boys had been reading of the exploits of Bobby Jones, or merely casting envious eyes on our next door neighbours, is not known, but a club was formed and a course laid out, with ambitious rustic bridges, greens and fairways. Soon golf balls were whizzing, where before only cows and sheep had sauntered, and in the speech of the many devotees of "hockey at the halt," there appeared the phrase and idiom of the "plus-four dialect." Black, Stratford and Corrigan won the three tournaments held.

When these could not be discovered, it was insisted that the club secretary had appropriated them!

The Annual Athletic Sports were held on the 5th November. They were not marked by any brilliancy of display, for the heavy track prevented any records that might have been made. Best and McGreevy were the outstanding sprinters, Benton and O'Donnell the distance runners. Tom Wilson won the McCarthy Cup for Intermediate Sprints, while Leo Cooney won the High Jump, Long Jump and 120 Yards

Hurdles. Goodson made an attempt on the record for Throwing the Cricket Ball, but failed by seven yards to reach the limit established in 1922 by O. Johnson.

Our football this year showed the benefit of increased space for playing grounds, and the improved practice facilities for all teams, so that, although the 1st XV. did not include the usual number of brilliant individual players, its combination and team spirit was well up to standard. Under Father Bell's coaching, and with Leo Cooney as captain, the Firsts won all their Third Grade games, and three out of four College games, losing only to Wellington College by 5—3.

This year Wellington College won the toss, and had the advantage of the sun and wind. They scored and converted a try within the first five minutes of the game. From then on the game was a grim forward struggle, with the Wellington backs standing close up on our line to smother any development in back movement. In the second spell Newton Eagan cut through and sprinted over for a great try. Our failure to convert left the score 5—3 in favour of Wellington College.

We were able to avenge the previous year's defeat at the hands of New Plymouth High School. Christie and Cooney played fine games, giving their outside backs a feast of the ball. Cooney and Skinner scored. The game was won in the last few minutes.

In the newly inaugurated Triangular Tournament for the Holley Shield, we were victorious. Against St. Patrick's, City, the first half of the game was an uneventful forward struggle. In the second half, however, Wiwi was shifted to centre to strengthen the line. The pace became more lively, and in the score that favoured us 18—0, Gleeson had scored twice, Wiwi and Skinner once each. Against St. Bede's College our backs played a dashing and attractive game, and but for the solid defence that St. Bede's offered, would have scored more than 14 points against 9. Skinner scored twice, Christie and Cooney once. Skinner's last try was converted by Cooney.

After the football contests, the speakers of St. Bede's and Silverstream met in the Assembly Hall to compete in Oratory and Debate. On the subject of Empire Free Trade, St. Bede's (Foster, Smith and Hayward) were defeated by Silverstream (Morgan, Higgins and Bird). In commenting on the debate, the judge, Mr. Cornish, remarked that the Silverstream team was

composed of more polished and experienced speakers. In the Oratory contest, Phil Higgins won the O'Connell Shield with a vivid and dramatic speech on St. Francis of Assisi.

The Gallagher Cup, a trophy for the College Oratory contest, was won by Phil Higgins, with O'Leary second and Bullot third.

Cricket, this year, began in the first term with games played by a combination of the First Elevens of the two St. Patrick's Colleges; but at the beginning of the 1931 season each College fielded its own Eleven. Every game gave evidence of the team's improvement, and the end of the season found us with a sound and promising team. Christie, Ongley and Clifford batted well—Ongley with scores of 106, 82 and 96 to his credit. We had, also, several bowlers of promise—Windle, Christie, Clifford and Goodson amongst them.

At the Boxing Championships held on 29th October, the members of the boxing class had a chance to display the results of their training, and it was undoubtedly a fine display. Thrills followed fast upon each other; grim determination was matched against cunning and skill, while there were many incidents full of welcome fun. Sefton Walsh again won the cup and medal for the most scientific boxer. Jock Neville, his opponent, secured the medal awarded to the gamest loser.

The Head Prefect of the year was Dick Cook; the Club Captain, J. Christie; the Tennis Captain, Vaughan Halligan.

The year concluded with the presentation of prizes, at which function His Grace Archbishop Redwood graciously consented to preside. The programme was begun by the overture "William Tell," played by the College Orchestra, under the conductorship of Father Feehly. This piece, and the selection "Waiata Poi," which concluded the programme, demonstrated the good quality of the Orchestra that had been built up during the year.

After the Rector's Address, the prizes were distributed. Tom MacCormac was Dux, and the prize for Diligence was awarded to Gerald Gleeson. Besides the prizes for each subject in every form, there were special prizes for Book-keeping, Agriculture, Oratory and Music, so that the table beside the Archbishop was fairly weighed down beneath its load of prizes.

Prize-giving concluded the year, and so we parted; some with holiday high-spirits, others with the feeling of strangeness that afflicts those who are suddenly—Old Boys.

## “Winchester Mother of English Schools”

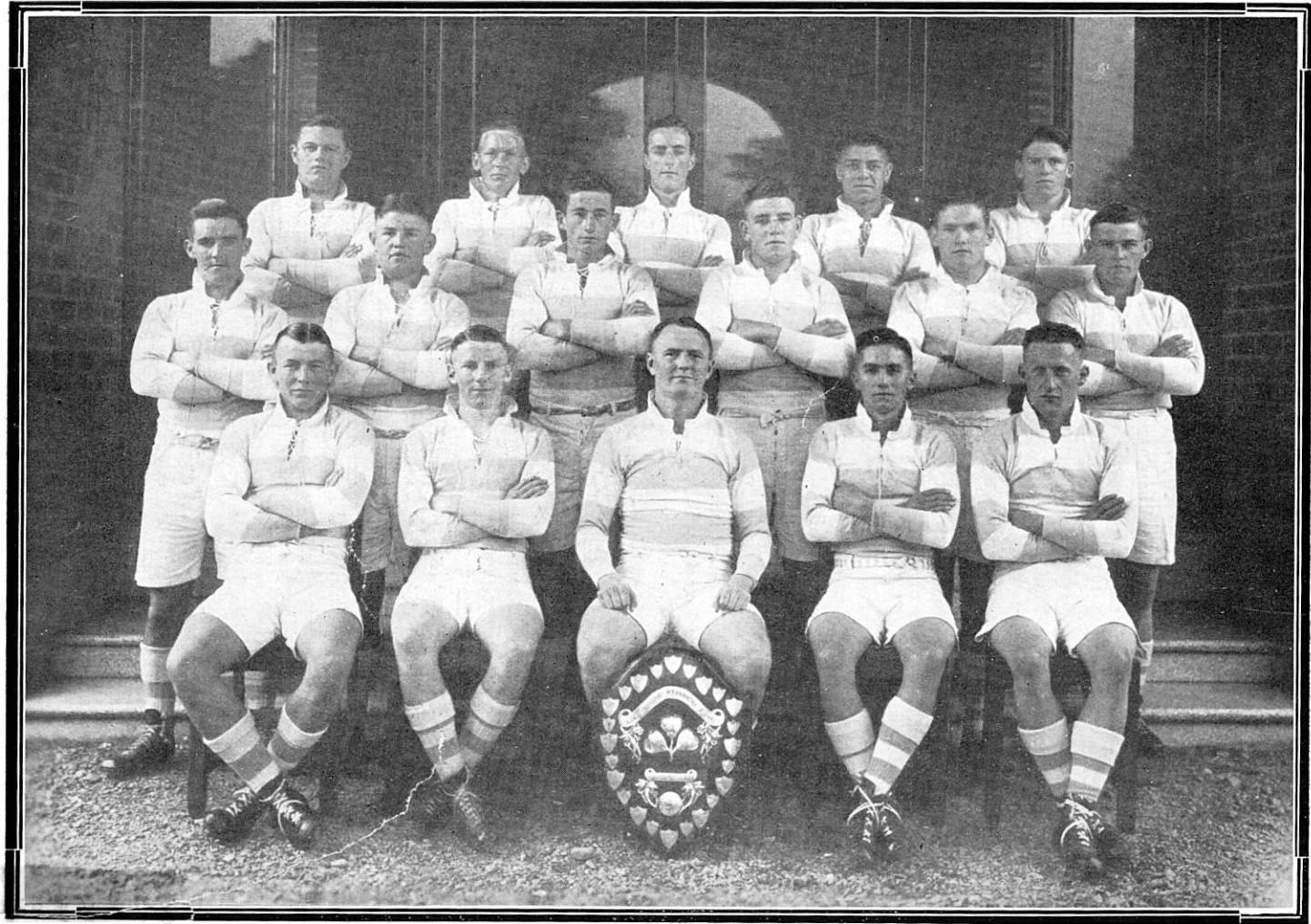
WINCHESTER was at times virtually the capital of England, and St. Mary's College, in Winchester, was the foremost College of England. The study of this first great boarding school foundation is interesting, not because William of Wykeham, Bishop, is recognised as having founded the first of England's schools, but because there are some features of the foundation with a special significance. They are features that justify Bishop William's being yielded the title of “Father of the English Public School System.” From William of the fourteenth century have come some of the institutions of boarding school life that we know to-day. We have far to travel back in history before we arrive at the Winchester College of the fourteenth century. Fortunately, information exists which will enable us to see the school as it then was. The statutes drawn up by William of Wykeham have been lived out faithfully. Growth in building accommodation excluded, what Winchester is to-day, she was in the century of her foundation. Her outward shape may change, but the force of tradition binds the present to the past, and the spirit of a school young five centuries ago is the soul of the school five hundred years old. Once tradition has been established, no one upholds it with more determination than a great school of boys. No place is so conservative, or so retentive of past customs, as a great college, and so in every essential point Winchester has remained the same. In all—save one thing—the Catholic faith of its founder and of the scholars of the first two centuries of its existence.

As Cardinal Gasquet wrote, “The Black Death was the dawn of difficulties.” In 1349, a short time before William became Bishop of Winchester, the Black Death swept a wave of pestilence over England and Europe and left a blight that wilted the next two centuries. In that the ranks of the clergy were depleted and hurriedly recruited, the plague was a powerful contributory cause of a standard of low ideals among many of the clergy. This was one of the real grievances that afflicted the nations, when England was robbed of her Catholic heritage. So many of the clergy fell victims to the Black Death that, to have someone to fill the rectories, anyone was, unfortunately, considered better than no one. In the stress of this urgency, the choice

and training of the clergy was too hurried. Minor clerks had to forego their training and were hastily advanced to be rulers of the parishes. It is estimated that two-thirds of the clergy were taken by the pestilence. To replace these rectors of parishes, those were chosen whose only recommendation was that they had had their heads shaved. In the County of Norfolk, out of seven hundred and ninety-nine priests, five hundred and twenty-seven died. In such an emergency as this, with one thousand livings to fill, William Bateman asked of Clement VI. dispensation to use clerks twenty-one years old—“only shavelings,” as he described them. In these circumstances, the high standard necessary in an effective clergy became wanting. It was to repair such deficiencies in learning and holiness that William of Wykeham founded two colleges for his diocese—one first in Oxford, St. Mary's College of Winchester in Oxenford, and the second at Winchester, to be the feeder, to prepare candidates for the college of higher studies at Oxford. William of Wykeham seems to have been among the first of those who connected a University College with a nursery college in one of the more important towns.

“In the Name of the Holy and Undivided Trinity, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, and of the most Glorious Virgin Mary, and of all the Saints of God,” so the Founder begins to outline the design of his institution. He goes on to state the purpose of founding his two colleges for poor, indigent clerks and students was “the praise, honour and glory of God, the exaltation of the Crucified, the defence of Mary, His most glorious Mother, the exaltation of the Christian faith, the support of the Church and its divine worship, the advancement of all liberal arts and sciences.”

There were schools in plenty before this time, and William himself was of poor birth, and educated by his patron at the Grammar School attached to the Cathedral of Winchester. So what advance did William of Wykeham make that he should be regarded as the Father of the English School System? The College of Winchester was founded to accommodate one hundred. One warden, one headmaster, one assistant, ten fellows, three chaplains, three clerks in minor orders, and seventy scholars, “pauperes et



**FIRST XV.**

(Left to Right)—Back Row: K. Hall, D. Killalea, E. Wall, T. Riwai, P. Gallagher.  
Middle Row: P. Edmonds, K. O'Connor, J. E. Brownlie, G. Holmes, B. O'Fagan, M. Coady.  
Front Row: R. Fox, E. W. Tacon, L. Hampton (capt.), W. Chaney, N. O'Kane.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

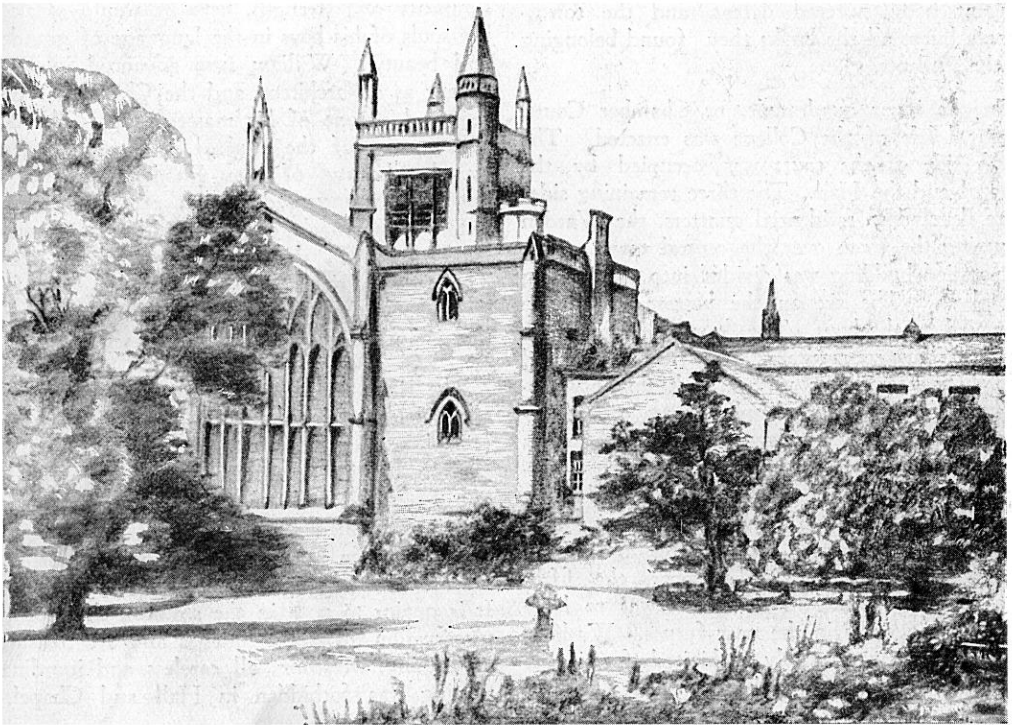


indigentes," comprised its personnel. The choristers of the Oxford College, sixteen in number, were chosen at the age of twelve, and were undoubtedly taken from among the poor. But the scholars of the Winchester foundation, though described as "poor and needy," were not all charity boys, and were often derived from among the ranks of the comfortable classes. The most notable fact about this College is the fact that it stands out as the first that is founded especially for the education of boys. Previously, learning was dispensed at the schools which were attached to the Cathedral or the Monastery; here the school was a mere side-line, and the Church

nothing to do with the boys, for their duties were confined to the proper carrying out of the services in the Church, which included a daily High Mass, as well as the recitation of the whole of the Divine Office, with chant and note.

The first scholars took up residence at Winchester in the year 1393, and such is the character of stability that attaches to what Bishop William founded that, after the lapse of five hundred years, the College is little altered. It is easy to recognise each portion of the College as it is mentioned in the statutes.

As we approach the College there appears over



WINCHESTER COLLEGE FROM THE EAST.

Drawing—E. Taripo.

of primary importance. In William of Wykeham's foundation, however, there is found something that is first and foremost for the boys, and the Collegiate Church which is added, is there but to minister to the school. In this college life there was a splendour of worship and solemnity of liturgy that can scarcely be equalled in these days. For the Church there were provided a warden, ten fellows, chaplains, clerks and choristers. The fellows were appointed for life, and had normally

the entrance tower a white statue of Mary and William, the Bishop, kneeling as a votary before her. This statue is one of the few public images that survived the Reformation, and stands to dedicate to Mary one of Protestant England's foremost public schools. We now enter the outer quadrangle, and, since the College is largely self-supporting, what we meet are the slaughter-house, wood-house, brewery, and store houses of various kinds. It may seem a peculiar arrange-

ment that we should have to pass through all that is usually associated with rear-quarters, before we reach the academic halls. The odd plan is paralleled in other similar institutions, and was a precautionary measure of defence. These quarters were a source of security to the College when attacks by enraged townspeople were made. In those days, gown and town rows were not infrequent, and often the engagements were of a very serious character. Although William's lads were for the most part ecclesiastical students, yet the Lord Bishop deemed it wise to arrange for an easy defence, lest such a devastating event occur as happened once at Oxford. In one of the pitched battles between gown and town, the student body suffered defeat, and the townspeople burnt all the books they found belonging to the students.

In the inner quadrangle, or Chamber Court, the real life of the College was enacted. The south side of the court was occupied by the Chapel and the Hall. The three remaining sides were devoted to residential quarters, the Warden occupying the room over the central tower. The two-storied building was divided into twelve long chambers. The six on the bottom floor were occupied by the boys. The floors of these rooms were of chalk composite, and not till one hundred and fifty years later was an oak flooring substituted. These large chambers were each furnished with ten beds, the boys under fourteen years of age having to share one between two. Furniture, other than the bed, had to be furnished by the scholar himself. The chambers upstairs were assigned to the Warden, Headmaster, and Usher or Assistant Master. One chamber, the fifth, remained unoccupied—a fact that was to have great consequences in the near future. Washing in one's room was strictly prohibited, for, if the Fellows spilt water on the floor, it dripped through on to the boys' beds below. Outside the kitchen a penthouse was furnished with a stone trough and basins, and here the boys of 1393 washed themselves. A similar arrangement in the cloister behind the chapel made toilet provision for the Seniors.

School was carried on in a large room that at Winchester is still called "Seventh Chamber." As soon as the room is entered, one is confronted by the rostrum over which is placed the well-known motto: "Aut disce, aut discede; manet sors tertia, caedi" (Either learn or go away. There remains a third choice—to be whipped). At each

end of the room are the thrones or desks of the Headmaster and of the Assistant Master. Three windows light this room, and near these are raised seats occupied by some of the older boys, known as prefects. Of these prefects, an important element in William's scheme of school organisation, a word later on.

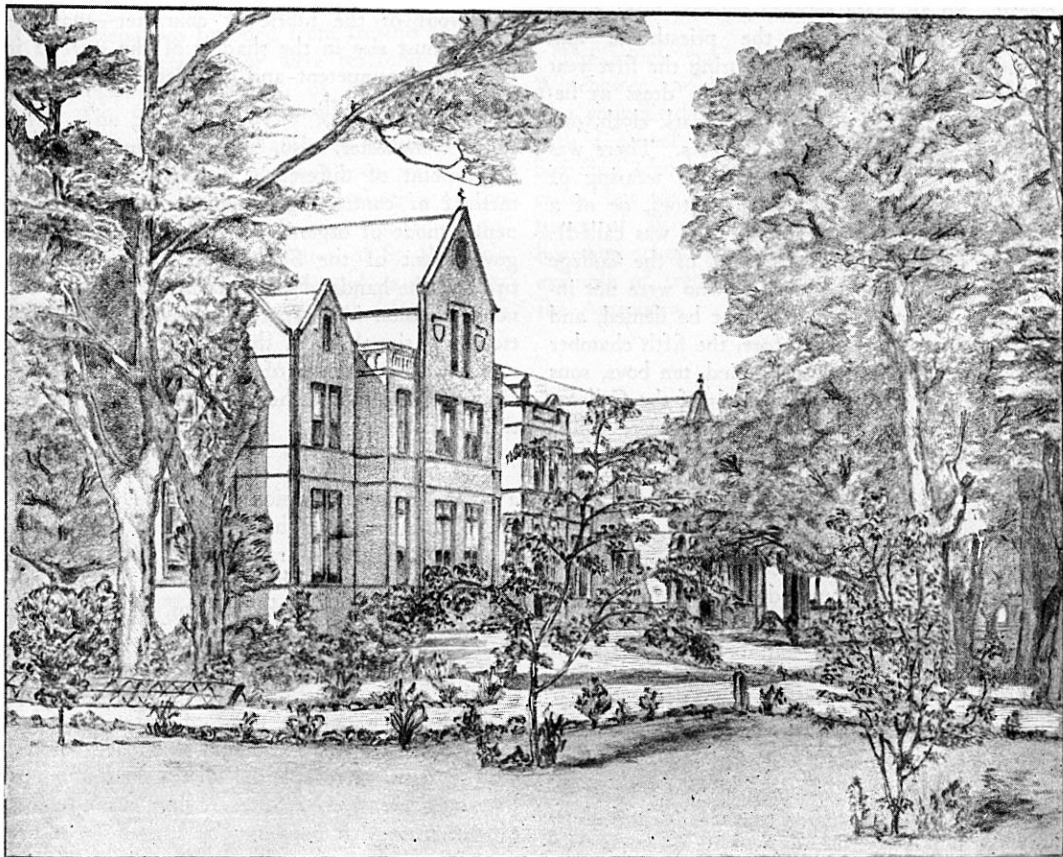
Let us now go to the Chapel, whereby William of Wykeham made provision for the religious worship of the boys. Here all the genius of his architectural powers asserted itself. Here he focussed upon the Altar of God all the light of beauty that the England in which he lived, could furnish. If all the rest of the building spoke of simplicity and strength, here he would speak to the souls of his boys in the language of grandeur and beauty. William first advanced in Royal favour as an architect, and the Chapel has been regarded as one of his masterpieces. The delicate tracery of the vaulted roof was answered by the beauty of the Rood-screen and of the altar surmounted by an exquisite reredos. Later, a tabernacle of solid gold was presented by Henry VI., the founder of Eton College. The stalls are richly carved and crested, and of all the chapels that have been attached to colleges, this is indeed worthy of its primacy in time.

The silent influences of the chapel upon the moral nature of a boy can never be measured. It is here that the character of youth has the stimulus of its development, and the soul has access to the food of its growth. Sculptures, paintings, stained windows are all here in handsome character. Art is here to join hands with grace in the fashioning of the soul of youth. It is quaint to note in the statutes, that for the preservation of these images and art treasures, all leaping, wrestling, all careless and inordinate playing was forbidden in Hall and Chapel.

The signal for rising was sounded at five o'clock, and with "First Peal" the prefect in each chamber called the sleepers—an office which soon fell to the junior of each apartment. They hurried on their clothes, for as soon as the bell stopped tolling they had to recite a Latin Psalm. After this prayer no time could be lost, for washing had to be done at the conduit outside, beds made, and all ready for chapel at the second peal, which was sounded at five-thirty. In all probability the boys now attended the Morrow Mass or Votive Mass of Our Lady.

School began at six o'clock and continued for three hours, when a small informal meal of beer and bread was allowed to those under sixteen years of age. No one else, from the Warden down, had anything to eat till dinner, which was served at mid-day. The bell which sounded the end of classes summoned all but the junior boys to the chapel for High Mass. The boys returning from the Hall after their breakfast went to the Chapel to adore during the Elevation. After

hall—the only one allowed in the house, and here the College was permitted to rally for singing and such entertainment as the reading of poetry only on the occasion of the feasts in winter. The statutes were very precise about retiring from the hall after meals. When the loving cup had been handed round all were to leave. And since boys were boys, even in those days, it was enacted that the seniors were not to leave the hall unless the juniors had departed before them. School



COLLEGE FROM DRIVE.

Drawing—T. Riwai.

High Mass there was a break for recreation and private study in one's chamber till eleven o'clock. Then class was held again for an hour. In class the boys sat nearest to the masters to whom they were attached.

At the mid-day meal the choristers and minor clerks waited on the tables. One of the scholars read from the Scriptures or from some theological work, and silence was kept always at dinner and supper. A fire was provided in the middle of the

was held in the afternoon for two hours. Supper was at six. After supper all went to their chambers for the preparation of next day's classes. Night prayers were said at eight o'clock, and the next nine hours were devoted to sleep.

Tuesday and Thursday were half-holidays. After dinner the roll was called at Middle Gate and all set off, two by two, to "Hills," where they broke up into parties and amused themselves at games. On Sundays and Feast Days no school

work was done, and all the services in chapel were attended. On these holidays the scholars rose at four to attend chapel for the recitation of the Divine Office, which began at half-past four. There were no regular holidays in the style of a Christmas vacation. Boys came to school to stay, and there they remained for six years or so. Recognised vacations did not begin till 1518.

In this College William of Wykeham's first object was the training of a holy and learned clergy. So all these seventy scholars were clerks definitely preparing for the priesthood, and bound to receive the tonsure during the first year of their residence. They were to dress as befitted their calling, in a gown of dark cloth, one of which should last them five years. There was a special prohibition forbidding the wearing of green or red shoes, with pointed toes, or of a gown that was striped ("pied," as it was called). But the fame of this College and of the College at Oxford was such that others who were not intending a priestly life, would not be denied, and since, as has been noted before, the fifth chamber on the upper floor was unoccupied, ten boys, sons of nobles who were special friends of the College, were admitted to residence. These were called "commoners," because they shared all things in common with the ecclesiastical scholars proper to the foundation. Later, at Eton, provision was expressly made for twenty such commoners. The limited number that the Colleges of Eton and Winchester could accommodate in this manner in no way coped with the number that sought admission. They had to find board in the town and come by day to attend classes at the College. These "oppidans" soon outnumbered the boarders at the College. Soon the authorities of the Grammar School grew dissatisfied over the enrolment at Winchester College of a great number of boys apparently belonging to the city and thus, by right and usual custom, due for tuition at the Grammar School. In consequence of an appeal to Cardinal Beaufort, in 1412, lodgings were provided on the College property, and so began the development of that system which has obtained in all characteristically English schools, whereby boys are boarded at houses over which one of the masters of the college presides. This device provides that all the benefits of a large school are obtained without the sacrifice of that personal influence which is so necessary a factor in the education of the young.

In this great English College, as founded by the Lord Bishop of Winchester, many things are deserving of more than current note. In passing, we saw that this, the mother of the English schools, was dedicated to Mary, the Mother of all. This College, too, which was more what we would call a seminary, was not too religious an abode for the sons of the nobles destined for a career in the world. It was the commonsense idea of the old English Catholics that religious training and the informing of the mind are the warp and woof of the fabric of character—that the school must rise in the shadow of the spire if it is to be a competent and complete force in the fashioning of youth.

In Winchester, also, we see exemplified the main point of difference between the English method of controlling a college and the Continental mode of organisation. At Winchester the government of the School was wholly and entirely in the hands of the headmaster. There was no subdivision into separate departments of control as is signalised in the European colleges by such offices as Prefect of Studies, Prefect of Discipline. The master held an undivided jurisdiction over the school.

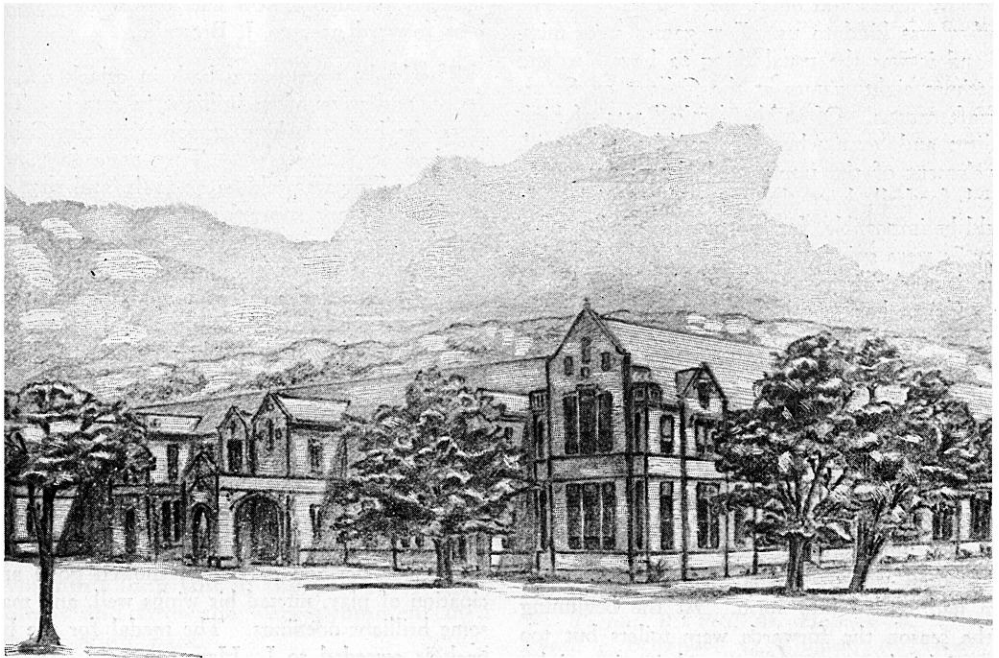
The prefects of the English College deserve a special note. Provision was made in Wykeham's statutes for eighteen prefects, and to-day at Winchester there are eighteen. It is not absolutely certain that the Bishop of Winchester was the originator of this system, but his is the first recorded example of using the boys themselves in helping to govern their own college—a practice universally favoured in English schools and forming a definite point of difference from the system used in Continental secondary schools. The prefect system is based on the considerations that boys are worthy of exercising minor offices of authority; that boys can be trusted in these capacities and taught self-reliance; that they can be trained to the correct use of authority, for as prefects they are subject to the supervision and the aid of the masters. No doubt the system can have its abuses, but these arise mostly from its unenlightened administration by the masters. The scholars of Winchester went to their beds of straw and there was no master to supervise the manner of their going. Boys of twelve, fourteen, sixteen years of age walked out to "Hills" and recreation, and there was no master to accompany them. Apart from the fact that the office of pre-

fect develops strength of character and self-reliance in the older boy who exercises the authority, it is of advantage to the younger boy to be subject to a prefect, subject to one who is very little superior in age and rank. It is a subordination that helps a lad to fit into his station in life—a subordination that accustoms a youth to accept without fretful resistance the role of minor to another who is senior only in years of commercial life and, perhaps, not superior in moral worth or mental attainment.

Our College was founded from Ireland by men who had been trained or were teaching in the Irish scholastic foundations of the Society of Mary. The Society of Mary was established by a French priest, the Venerable Jen Claude Colin. Naturally these schools, and our own, were characterised by the customs and organisation of the French type of school. It was not till some twenty years after the foundation of St. Patrick's that the prefect system was adopted—a system so typical of English Public School life, and so

suited to the Irish and English fusion of character that is exemplified in the New Zealander of the recent decades. It is interesting to note that, about five years earlier, in 1901, the Jesuit College of Beaumont, contrary to their century-old European tradition, adopted the prefect system for the senior division of the school. The system of using the boys to assist in their own government rather than that of being supervised always by a master was more suited to the type of character and temper of life to be met with in the ordinary English lad.

The article has digressed from the story of Winchester and its institutions, for, as a school of a younger day, we naturally compare ourselves with a school of centuries of standing. As a boarding school we number our years in five decades, but we look with interest at the five centuries of Winchester College, the first great boarding school for boys, and see in her the first example of traditions that have become ours in the Antipodes.



College from the North-East.

Drawing—T. Riwai.



## On the Rugby Field.

*"Oh, 'tis joy to engage in the hunt of that noblest of eggs,  
In the air, on the ground, in the hand, at the toe or the heel;  
When the half or threequarter's brought down with a crash by the legs,  
Or evasively dodges and slithers about like an eel,  
And the forwards, all passion and fire,  
Tear each other to shreds and perspire,  
Or subside, like a handful of worms, in the neighbourly mire."*

(With acknowledgement to "Punch."—Ed.)

WHEN the weighing-in for college football was finished, it was evident that we should be fielding more teams in the upper grades, and fewer in the lower, than usual. The new contingent this year were much bigger than last year's boys, and many went immediately into the first or second grades where they would find more strenuous and scientific football than they had been used to. On the whole it was a good experience and enabled these young players to find their feet and get confidence against solid opposition. Altogether the college fielded eleven secondary teams and one primary team. The weather was kind to us. Few games were missed, and it was the usual thing to have six, and sometimes eight, games at the College on Saturday afternoons. Often the football was of high quality; and, even when this could not be said, the element of the unexpected always present in school football, kept the games interesting. It would be impossible, for instance, to predict what 1c or 2c were going to do next with the ball. If there is a criticism to make, it is this. There are sufficient backs with promise, but good packmen are not so numerous. Solid and vigorous forward works means all to a team; backs merely cap it off. We want more forwards of this type. The new kick into touch rule made games faster, but tended towards raggedness of play.

In the first fifteen we had what was perhaps our best season; this, not so much because the team was unbeaten, but because the quality of the football was of a high standard once the team had settled into form. At the beginning of the season the forwards were toilers but too light, and it became necessary to bring in weight, even where experience was absent. Thus Riwai, who had been fullback, and Hall, who was in his first season's football, came into the team before the Hawera game, and thereafter played in all College matches. Hall learnt quickly, and in

his last game Riwai was the best forward in the team. Killalea, O'Connor and Coady were at their best earlier in the season. Fox, taken from five-eighths in the seconds, found his natural position as loose forward, and scored in all College matches in which he played, except the first. At the end of the season McEvedy, Feeney and O'Donnell, from the seconds, were well worthy of a place in the first fifteen. The two best forwards were Holmes and Brownlie. Both were toilers throughout and show much promise. Unfortunately Holmes missed the last two College matches through illness and the medal for the best forward goes to J. Brownlie.

The backs were sound both in attack and defence, and were often brilliant in attack. They were the best attacking combination the College has had at Silverstream. They were fast away, their handling was seldom at fault, and that and good team work secured many tries. Both five-eighths could make openings, but they had, too, the ability to play with the team which a tricky back so often lacks. Tacon and Garland were sound and fast halves; O'Kane and Chaney, at five-eighths worked perfectly together. O'Kane's bright dashes and excellent handling deserve special commendation. Chaney often drew the opposing centre and was the source of many tries. Hampton and the three-quarter line, Edmonds O'Fagan or Gallagher, with such inside backs to serve them, were the principal scoring men as they should be. Hampton, the captain, at the responsible position of centre, showed good anticipation of play, nursed his wings well, and made some brilliant openings. The medal for the best back is awarded to L. Hampton.

### MATCH AGAINST NEW PLYMOUTH BOYS' HIGH SCHOOL, AT HAWERA.

On June 27th, the 1st XV. had their first College game, trying conclusions with New

Plymouth Boys' High School. We are indebted to Taranaki papers for our report.

Scoring an equalising try within a few minutes of the end of the game, St. Patrick's College rose to great heights and stormed the opposing line with terrific onslaughts in a last attempt to beat New Plymouth Boys' High School. Each side scored an unconverted try in a bright game, the general run of which was in favour of St. Patrick's. The match was a keen struggle. No fewer than four replacements were necessary in the College team.

The St. Patrick's backs were better tacticians. They ran straight and were less inclined to bunching than were their opponents. O'Kane was the shining light in the line of Blue backs. Fast off the mark, he cut through the opposition repeatedly with tricky runs. The left-winger, O'Fagan, was the most impressive three-quarter, and College was unfortunate in his arm injury early in the game and in his retirement at half-time. Hampton, despite an early injury, was an extremely efficient unit in a fast line of backs.



O'Fagan receives for brilliant run and try against Wellington College.

Although the New Plymouth forwards appeared heavier, the more compact St. Patrick's pack had the better of the set scrums. As the game advanced, St. Patrick's forwards raked the ball back cleanly and often. Loose dribbling rushes were New Plymouth's long suit in the first half. Fox, Holmes and Brownlie were prominent in a hard working pack.

Every effort was made to keep the play open, and the St. Patrick's College backs functioned brightly. Had it not been for the efforts of Donnelly, on defence, the score would have told solidly against School.

The teams were:—

**High School.**—J. Broughton; C. Whittington, A. McIntyre, R. Farnell; M. Donnelly, M. Marsden; V. Moorhead; H. McLean, H. Hayton, D. Dunn; W. Chatfield, A. Kellar; D. Old, W. Cook, G. Gotz.

**St. Patrick's.**—D. Roberts; B. O'Fagan, L. Hampton, P. Edmonds; W. Chaney, N. O'Kane; W. Tacon; R. Fox, G. Holmes, K. Hall; T. Riwai, J. Brownlie; D. Killalea, M. Coady, K. O'Connor.

Playing into a strong wind, St. Patrick's attacked from the kick-off. Securing the ball from the first two scrums, Tacon sent his backs away, but they made very little headway against the deadly tackling of the outside men on the opposing side. Donnelly saved the situation with a

lucky kick to the line, and from the line-out Hampton broke away to the School's twenty-five. Donnelly relieved with a long kick that found touch midway between half-way and St. Patrick's twenty-five. O'Kane left Marsden standing when he swerved, and the ball flashed along the line to O'Fagan, whose spirited dash was checked just short of the line. Donnelly relieved a moment later with a penalty kick that placed High School on the attack. Kellar missed a shot at goal when St. Patrick's were penalised for scrum infringements. St. Patrick's forced.

School backs gained possession and McIntyre and Whittington broke through a couple of times, but were well tackled. High School looked like scoring when Donnelly broke away and McIntyre galloped past his man but Whittington, unopposed, mulled the pass. Smart off the mark, McIntyre brought the crowd to its feet when he made a spirited solo dash. However, his lob pass to Farnell was intercepted and St. Patrick's scrambled out of trouble. A bright passing bout ended when Whittington checked O'Fagan short of the line with a flying tackle. At this stage Hampton retired to the sideline injured, but resumed play again after attention.

Utilising its backs on every occasion St. Patrick's had High School working hard on defence. Donnelly kicked well downfield. Roberts gathered in, ran up, kicked along the ground and following up fast, almost beat the opposition to a touch-down. High School attacked furiously with tigerish loose rushes, but was unable to get the ball smartly from the scrum. In a rush to St. Patrick's quarter, two St. Pat's boys were injured. Tacon left the field and was replaced by Quinn.

O'Kane changed the complexion of the game when he followed up and badly beat McIntyre for the ball. In a scramble on the twenty-five a School forward was penalised, and Hampton failed with a penalty kick from in front. A spectacular back movement placed St. Patrick's in a handy position. O'Kane zig-zagged through and tested the opposition when he was collared a yard from the line. A moment later Broughton fumbled on the line. He recovered and found touch at half-way with a magnificent kick. St. Patrick's returned to the attack but Donnelly made good use of the wind to find touch in the corner. St. Patrick's secured the ball from the line-out and a scrummage followed. The ball came out the side and Whittington and Moorhead went through. A St. Patrick's forward snapped up the ball and punted straight up. The ball swerved back in the wind and Moorhead, who leapt high into the air to take the ball on the full, crashed down over the line. Broughton missed the kick from a long way out. A minute later half-time was sounded.

High School .....	3
St. Patrick's .....	0

In the second spell, Gallagher replaced O'Fagan who was forced to retire owing to a shoulder injury received early in the first spell. Hampton was prominent in a solo effort and St. Pat's

rushed play to the School goal-line. A moment later Quinn was held up on the line. From the drop-out School attacked, and were placed in a good position by a free kick taken by Broughton. For a period the New Plymouth defence was unable to contend with the fierce attacks of the opposing backs and forwards, and it appeared to be only a matter of time before St. Patrick's would score. Settling down again, however, School offered as stubborn a defence as ever. A spectacular run was staged by O'Kane when he shot through the opposition after Quinn had handed to him on the blind side; but Edmonds lost the ball. High School rallied, the ball flashing along the back line in bright style, a brilliant movement ending on the line where Whittington was caught in possession. Two spirited dashes by Gallagher found St. Patrick's hammering at the School line. At this stage St. Patrick's appeared to gain the ascendancy, High School defence wilting before the fury of the St. Patrick's forward onslaughts and the determination of the backs. Chaney sold the dummy beautifully, but Chatfield gained possession and relieved the pressure momentarily. Hampton retired and was replaced by Takarangi.

Storming the opposing line furiously St. Patrick's was rewarded when Quinn snapped up the ball from the loose and sent out a swift pass to Fox, who cut through the defence and transferred to Gallagher who flashed across the line wide out. The kick at goal failed.

High School .....	3
St. Patrick's .....	3

Encouraged by their success the St. Patrick's forwards, with Fox, Holmes, Riwai and O'Connor at their head, completely overran the opposition. Chaney was injured and retired.

Backs and forwards rose to great heights in a hectic attempt to clinch matters with a try in the last few minutes. Riwai attempted to goal from near half-way but failed. High School rose to the occasion and withstood St. Patrick's most determined challenges. The game ended with the scores:—

N.P.B. High School .....	3
St. Patrick's College .....	3

Mr. R. M. T. McDermott was referee.

## MATCH AGAINST TE AUTE, JULY 11th.

Before a large attendance, at Coronation Park, Waipawa, St. Patrick's College defeated Te Aute College in a bright and fast contest, in which the teams were evenly matched. The weather was perfect, and one of the finest exhibitions of the Rugby code seen in Waipawa for many years was given by the contesting fifteens. Particularly fast, the game was without a dull mo-

ment and the interest of the spectators was engaged for the whole game.

In point of weight, the teams were fairly evenly matched, but it was apparent very early in the game that the back line of the visitors was going to be difficult for Te Aute to hold. Their passing was clean and sharp, with every man racing in position. The local boys, on the other hand, lacked the necessary combination, and their handling was not as good as it might have been. Te Aute, however, more than held their own in the forwards.

**Silverstream.**—E. Well; P. Edmonds, L. Hampton (capt.), P. Gallagher; W. Chaney, N. O'Kane; D. Garland; D. Killalea, K. O'Connor, F. Vale, G. Holmes, T. Riwai, K. Hall, J. Brownlie, I. Manley.

Defending the western goal, Blue kicked off with the sun behind them. In the first few minutes Te Aute carried the play into their opponent's territory, but a good pass by Garland set the St. Patrick's back division in action and the position was relieved. A movement started by Murray took the ball to the Blue line, but Wall relieved with a good kick. Te Aute came back, however, with a forward rush and were awarded a penalty when one of the Blues was penalised for offside



Edmonds goes round for try against Wellington College.

The Te Aute boys, looking resplendent in the match uniforms of all red jerseys and black trousers, were received with a good cheer, and a similar compliment was paid to the Silverstream team as they followed on to the field in their light blue and white uniform. After the customary exchange of courtesies, the Maori boys gave a short haka.

The teams were:—

**Te Aute.**—A. Rota; J. Wilson, J. Murray, M. Kea; L. Kaimanu, T. Pohatu; K. Kaanga; Ihairaira, Wanoa, Huata, Tibble, Porter, Tamahopi, Ruareti (captain), Ratapu.

play. Huata goaled.

Te Aute .....	3
St. Patrick's .....	0

Play had now been in progress a quarter of an hour. From the kick-off a passing rush, in which all the backs handled, saw St. Patrick's on the Te Aute line. Te Aute put up a stubborn resistance to several back movements, but a breach almost in front of the goal gave Hampton an opportunity of equalising the scores.

Te Aute .....	3
St. Patrick's .....	3

The Blue backs again secured the ball and set up a hot attack. There were several pretty passing rushes by the Silverstream backs, but they were invariably checked by Rota, who was playing

a great game at full-back. Chaney, however, jinked through the opposition, but his pass to Hampton, right on the goal line, was not expected and not accepted. A scrum was ordered. From here the Te Aute forwards carried the ball up-field and Murray secured, to score wide out after a fine run. Huata's kick fell short.

Te Aute .....	6
St. Patrick's .....	3

Soon after the kick-off Te Aute's line was in danger as the result of another spectacular passing movement by St. Patrick's. Rota upended Gallagher. Murray retaliated by opening up a similar movement on the part of Te Aute, which took play to neutral territory. At this stage the game was particularly fast and full of interest. St. Patrick's worked deep into Te Aute territory, where Garland shot the ball out to O'Kane, and a movement in which all the backs handled ended in Gallagher's racing over for a try in a handy position. Hampton added the major joints, making the score:

Te Aute .....	6
St. Patrick's .....	8

Silverstream continued to press from the kick-off, and only the sound defence of Rota prevented Gallagher from crossing for a further try against the Reds. Play then returned to mid-field. Murray and Kea were prominent in a passing bout, but the ball was lost, and returned to Te Aute's twenty-five. From the line-out Rota secured and saved with a good kick. Murray then put the Reds on attack and Kaimanu led a strong forward rush into St. Patrick's territory. A Blue player was penalised for off-side play and Huata kicked a fine goal.

Te Aute .....	9
St. Patrick's .....	8

With St. Patrick's struggling to regain their lead and Te Aute determined in defence, the play for the remainder of the first spell was intensely interesting. The Blue back division worked like a machine, but Murray was fortunate enough to be able to turn defence into attack when he intercepted and rushed play into St. Patrick's territory. Play ranged here as half-time sounded.

On resuming, St. Patrick's commenced to press, the forwards showing better form. Over-eagerness resulted in a penalty kick for Te Aute and timely relief was afforded. Fast following up carried play to St. Patrick's twenty-five. There was ten minutes' very hot work at the corner, and eventually Kaanga dived over the line to score for Te Aute. Huata failed with a moderately easy kick.

The Aute .....	12
St. Patrick's .....	8

After the kick-off the Blue backs came again into prominence. From a scrum, Te Aute took the ball downfield, but Wall saved efficiently with a good line kick. A passing rush by the Red backs broke down with a missed pass. From a scrum play went again to St. Patrick's twenty-five. Hampton secured and lined well down, where play

remained in mid-field. At this stage Tamahopi, a Te Aute forward, was forced to retire. He was replaced by Ngaparu. Murray inaugurated a good passing rush for Te Aute. The Blues were penalised just outside their own twenty-five, for Huata to make an attempt at goal. The St. Patrick's backs now recovered their former vigour. A pretty passing rush ended with Gallagher's being pushed out by Rota when within a short distance of the line. After some close play on the line, Te Aute forced. From the kick-out St. Patrick's pressed. Eventually, from a line-out, the ball was sent to O'Kane, who ran over to score in a handy position. Hampton missed the conversion.

Te Aute .....	12
St. Patrick's .....	11

With less than ten minutes to go, play on resumption was intensely exciting. Garland, St. Patrick's half, who had been playing a particularly good game, had to retire, and Tacon went on in his place. From a free-kick Blues were again on attack, but Rota saved. Following a line-out St. Patrick's were again on the move. A scrum was ordered. Tacon sent to O'Kane. The ball was passed smartly to Chaney, who handed on to Hampton. The captain went over for a well-deserved try. The extra points were added by Brownlie.

St. Patrick's .....	16
Te Aute .....	12

Te Aute pressed hard from the kick-off and a good opening by Murray was lost when his pass went astray. Several times the Reds were within an ace of scoring and made desperate attempts to retrieve the game. Play remained on the Blue line, but the St. Patrick's defence stood as the whistle sounded the end of a hard-fought game with the score:

St. Patrick's College .....	16
Te Aute .....	12

## MATCH AGAINST WELLINGTON COLLEGE.

After a week's postponement, we met Wellington College on Athletic Park on Wednesday, August 5th. Our commentary of the game is taken from the Wellington papers.

Rugby at its best was seen at Athletic Park yesterday afternoon in the annual match between St. Patrick's College (Silverstream) and Wellington College. Though St. Patrick's College won by 19 points to nil, the game was evenly contested, and in the earlier stages Wellington College had a decided territorial advantage.

Wellington College were unfortunate in the absence of two of their usual players—



Adams, one of the best of the forwards, and Longley, wing-threequarter. St. Patrick's College, on the day, however, played such high-class Rugby that Wellington at full strength could scarcely have held them. Fielding a strapping set of forwards, St. Patrick's team had a set of clever and speedy backs, that were always dangerous. The fast pace set by the backs told at the end of the game, when the Wellington College defence weakened, and assault after assault being launched on their line, three tries were scored in twelve minutes.

Wellington College pack and fed their backs well for the set scrums and line-outs.

The teams were:—

**Wellington.**—D. R. Alexander; A. S. Jameson, D. J. Pocknall, J. S. Bowyer; P. A. Ongley, A. Thompson; J. J. Bradley; W. A. Armstrong, L. T. Woodcock, J. Appleton, F. C. Oxley, A. R. Gander, A. H. Harding, L. S. Bartlett, W. Sinclair.

**St. Patrick's College.**—E. Wall; B. O'Fagan, L. Hampton, P. Edmonds; W. Chaney, N. O'Kane; W. Tacon; R. Fox, J. Brownlie, K. Hall, T. Riwai, G. Holmes, K. O'Connor, M. Coady, D. Killalea.

**Referee:** Mr. J. Troy.

Silverstream, which had lost the toss, kicked off against a moderate breeze from the north. From



Silverstream takes the field against Wellington College.

The speedy Silverstream backs dominated the game, their skill in handling being evident in a number of spectacular passing movements. Chaney was particularly sound on defence. Hampton handled in four out of five try-getting movements, scoring two tries, converting two, and playing throughout a particularly fine game. Tacon, the half-back, was a conspicuous figure with his nose-guard, which resembled a gas-mask, and played a sound game. O'Kane made a brilliant first five-eighth. The Silverstream forwards were slightly heavier than the

the kick the forwards engaged in rucking play. A penalty was awarded to Wellington College when some Silverstream players were ruled off-side. Alexander's kick from five yards inside half-way fell short. Rucking play continued near the line until Silverstream was awarded a penalty. Hampton found touch ten yards inside the Wellington half-way line, but from the throw-in the Wellington forwards took play downfield again. A neat kick to touch by Tacon relieved the immediate pressure on the Silverstream goal line. A movement by the Wellington backs was started by Bradley when he sent Thompson, Ongley and Pocknall away, but the movement was spoilt by Pocknall's knocking on. From a ruck the Wellington forwards kicked down to Wall, who re-

turned to Alexander, the latter causing a mild sensation by trying a pot from well out. The attempt was unsuccessful. The wind was now interfering with the play, which was ragged, though hard. When the Wellington forwards tried to take play into Blue territory, Wall saved, kicking to Ongley, whose attempted field goal sailed under the bar. The Silverstream forwards now began to bustle the Wellington backs. From a scrum the Silverstream back line showed its class. Tacon sent to O'Kane, to Chaney, to Hampton, to O'Fagan, who in-passed to O'Kane. O'Kane's short kick went dead. The kick from the twenty-five was fielded by Tacon, who sent on to O'Kane, to Chaney, to Hampton, to Edmonds. He re-

turned to Alexander, the latter causing a mild sensation by trying a pot from well out. The attempt was unsuccessful. The wind was now interfering with the play, which was ragged, though hard. When the Wellington forwards tried to take play into Blue territory, Wall saved, kicking to Ongley, whose attempted field goal sailed under the bar. The Silverstream forwards now began to bustle the Wellington backs. From a scrum the Silverstream back line showed its class. Tacon sent to O'Kane, to Chaney, to Hampton, to O'Fagan, who in-passed to O'Kane. O'Kane's short kick went dead. The kick from the twenty-five was fielded by Tacon, who sent on to O'Kane, to Chaney, to Hampton, to Edmonds. He re-

S.P.C.	5
Wellington	0

Soon after the kick-off, from a tussle in mid-field, Fox took the ball at toe, but it went out twenty yards from the Wellington line. More rucking play then followed in mid-field, until Tacon sent to O'Kane, who passed to Chaney. Chaney cut in, but slipped, and a scrum was formed for a forward pass. From the scrum Tacon sent to O'Kane, who kicked through, and the Silverstream forwards, following up, became dangerous. The Wellington backs then combined



Brownlie receiving the ball in the Wellington College game.

turned to Hampton, who was forced out fifteen yards from the line. Rucking play continued and Wellington gradually relieved. A Silverstream forward went around a scrum too quickly and Alexander took a fairly difficult penalty, which went outside. Bowie fielded the twenty-five kick and kicked to Hampton, who grubber-kicked up-field. The Silverstream forwards, following up fast, made a rush into Wellington territory, heeled, and Tacon secured. His pass sent astray and Wellington took play down, eventually kicking dead. Soon after, from a ruck, Tacon sent on to O'Kane, who passed to Chaney. After receiving from Chaney, Hampton cut in beautifully and sent on to O'Fagan, who just managed to outpace Alexander. In the subsequent twenty-five yards' sprint, he left the field to score under

in a movement, which relieved the immediate pressure. Soon after this Tacon sent his backs away. The ball went out the line to O'Fagan, who returned to Hampton, but play was called up by a forward pass. Fox was off-side at the scrum. The play for the next few minutes was very ragged, Silverstream working slowly upfield. In a flash Chaney found a gap, passed to Fox, who transferred to O'Connor, who was collared from behind by Jameson when about ten yards from the Wellington line. A scrum was ordered for O'Connor's forward pass, and Bradley securing, sent Thompson, Ongley and Pocknall away, to take the side out of danger. The Silverstream forwards worked back again until Alexander saved with a good touch-finder. From a scrum soon after, Fox was ruled off-side and Ongley sent up

a high kick, which Holmes fielded and kicked out. The Wellington forwards then took play into Silverstream territory and had Wall bustling, his kick to touch going dead. From a scrum on the line Bradley sent the ball to Thompson on the blind side. Thompson transferred to Bowie, who was collared. A scrum formed round him and Bradley, again securing, sent on to Thompson, who gave to Pocknall. Pocknall nearly got over, but was collared well by Chaney from behind. Thompson again secured, but Edmonds intercepted and relieved. Soon after, Silverstream were awarded a penalty, but Fox was in front. From the scrum Tacon found touch and half-time sounded with the score:

Silverstream	5
Wellington	0

On the resumption, Tacon kicked downfield to Pocknall, who failed to find touch, and gave the Silverstream forwards an opening for a rush downfield. Bradley picked off their toes and saved the situation. From a ruck Tacon, O'Kane and Chaney combined in a pretty movement, but were stopped by Bradley, who kicked upfield, for Wall to find touch. Wellington were pressing, but Hampton sent play back to their territory from a penalty. The Wellington backs were getting a lot of the ball at this stage from rucking play, but were not doing much with it. From a scrum Tacon sent to O'Kane, who kicked down to Bowie. Brownlie, following up fast, collared Bowie in possession and Silverstream took play into Wellington territory. O'Kane was prominent at this stage for his efforts to maintain the pressure. Fox then intercepted a pass from Bradley, but was collared by Alexander. A scrum was then formed on the Wellington line. Tacon nearly dived across, but was paid too much attention. At last Wellington forced. The play was now very fast and interesting. Wellington gradually forced play down, but were stayed by a difficult shot at goal by Brownlie from a penalty. From a ruck soon after, O'Kane cut through and passed to Fox, who gave on to Chaney, who had come up fast, scenting an opening. Chaney transferred to Hampton, who scored a fine try. Brownlie's kick failed.

Silverstream	8
Wellington	0

Play was forced slowly to Wellington territory after the kick-off. Tacon sent O'Fagan away on the blind side, but O'Fagan was forced out. Hampton essayed a difficult penalty unsuccessfully. Silverstream were now showing a marked superiority, but could not quite get over. They were forced back gradually, until Tacon sent to O'Kane, who transferred to Chaney. He, in turn, passed to Hampton, who cut in, beat the full-back, scored, and converted, making the score:

Silverstream	13
Wellington	0

Soon after the kick-off Holmes had an unsuccessful pot. The Silverstream forwards were now showing unusual domination, Killalea, Holmes and Brownlie doing very well. Hampton tried

another penalty, but failed. At this stage O'Kane nearly got through. Play was deep in the Wellington area. Tacon scored a good try round the side of the scrum, but Brownlie's kick failed.

Silverstream	16
Wellington	0

Silverstream maintained the ascendancy and tried twice to get round the blind side, but failed. Tacon then secured from a scrum and passed to O'Kane, to Chaney, to Hampton, to Edmonds, who forced his way over in the corner. Brownlie missed the kick.

Silverstream	19
Wellington	0

Wellington then made a strong attack, until O'Kane, starting off from inside his own twenty-five, made a wonderful run through the Wellington College team. He reached the full-back at half-way before he was upset. The game closed when it was at its best, with the score:

St. Patrick's College	19
Wellington College	0

### THE CURTAIN-RAISER.

A curtain-raiser, staged by second A grade teams, under 9st. 7lb. in weight, from the two Colleges, resulted in a victory for St. Patrick's College by 18 points to 3. Tries were scored for the Silverstream team by McCarthy, Butler, Larsen and Minto. McCarthy also potted a goal and converted one of the tries. Porter scored a try for Wellington.

### ST. PATRICK'S COLLEGE (SILVER-STREAM) v. ST. PATRICK'S COLLEGE (WELLINGTON).

Probably one of the fastest and most exciting College Rugby matches played on the Park for the season was that staged when the two St. Patrick's Colleges met. The game was in doubt until the last five minutes, the score up to that time being 8-all. In the final five minutes, Silverstream scored two magnificent tries and emerged victorious over Wellington by 18 points to 8. The City College was outweighed in both forwards and backs.

The weather was beautifully fine, with a light north-westerly breeze blowing. A good-sized crowd was in the stand and on the bank large parties of the rival Colleges cheered their representatives with hakas and applause.

The teams were:—

**St. Patrick's College (Wellington).—**S. Quill; J. Bolton, D. Reader, B. Fairbrother;; W. Doherty, B. O'Connor; M. Barry; B. Hughes, P. Scullin, D. Smith, E. Plimmer (Capt.), T. McGovern, W. Scambary, T. McSweeney, A. McLaughlin.

**St. Patrick's College (Silverstream).**—E. Wall; B. O'Fagan, L. Hampton (Capt.), P. Edmonds; W. Chaney, N. O'Kane; W. Tacon; D. Killalea, M. Coady, F. Vale, G. Holmes, K. Hall, T. Riwai, J. R. Brownlie, R. Fox.

**Referee:** Mr. D. G. Kelly.

Though St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, had a decided advantage in weight in the forwards, the City team employed spoiling tactics to such advantage that repeated attempts at passing movements seldom advanced over much territory. Solid tackling was a feature of the play throughout. As soon as a player touched the ball he was downed. Silverstream rushed play to the City area, where

through, but Wall forced down. Soon afterwards, Bolton got through, but lost the ball. Silverstream attacked hard. Barry was collared behind the posts and Reader saved a certain try by diving on the ball. From a scrum, a penalty kick was awarded against the City College for hanging on, and Brownlie kicked a goal.

City .....	3
Silverstream .....	3

Silverstream attacked again and O'Kane broke through, but was dive-tripped by Reader. The Wellington team fought back, but Chaney saved. Plimmer led a dangerous forward rush, but the ball went out, and the first half ended 3-all.



O'Kane goes through for a try against St. Patrick's, Wellington.

Chaney was collared in the corner. Play was soon carried to the Silverstream territory, where O'Connor drew first blood for the Town College by landing a magnificent 50 yards' penalty kick.

City .....	3
Silverstream .....	0

Play remained in mid-field for some time after the kick-off and at this stage McGovern, one of the City forwards, retired. His place was taken by Irvine. Soon afterwards, Doherty, one of the City backs, was replaced by Parker. Pressure was set on the City goal line and Chaney was dumped when in a promising position. O'Connor relieved, however, with a splendid line kick that gained all of 40 yards.

From a scrum at the City end Smith broke

## THE SECOND HALF.

The second spell opened at a very fast pace. Silverstream staged a rare bit that had the crowd on its toes. Chaney secured on the quarter-mark of his own territory, handed on to Hampton, who transferred to O'Fagan. The burly and speedy winger set on at a great pace for the line and, to the amazement of the crowd, he fended and bumped off three defenders, to get clean through. He then set a course for the goal posts and showed a clean pair of heels to his pursuers. Hampton had no difficulty in goaling and Silverstream were now five points up.

Silverstream .....	8
City .....	3

After the drop-off the City team made a fast

rush into Silverstream territory, but Chaney intercepted a pass and nearly got through. The Silverstream backs were handling exceptionally well, but the City defence was deadly sure. Play was carried into the City area and Fox, heading a forward rush for Silverstream, was hauled down on the line. At this juncture, when St. Patrick's, Wellington, were defending desperately, Barry was injured and reluctantly left the field. He was replaced by Butcher, and Fairbrother went to half-back.

The City team was now playing with a wonderful determination. A fine forward rush took play half the length of the field, and from a ruck Scullion fought his way over, to score near the posts. O'Connor converted and the score now read:

Silverstream .....	8
City .....	8

Excitement at this stage was intense. With only ten minutes to go, a draw looked certain, but here the game took some spectacular turns. Fox, who had been playing as loose forward, at this stage took up his position in the line of backs. Close to the half-way mark he received from Wall, the full-back, and raced through the defence to score beneath the posts. Hampton converted.

Silverstream .....	13
City .....	8

Soon after the kick-off O'Kane staged a brilliant forty yards' run. Just managing to break through the tackle of his opposing five-eighth, he set off in a dazzling run, to "dummy" two opponents, fend off a third, and run round the full-back, Quill, to score beneath the posts. Hampton converted the try and a first-class display of exciting Rugby ended with the score board showing:

St. Patrick's College (Silverstream) .....	18
St. Patrick's College (Wellington) .....	8

#### THE CURTAIN-RAISER.

A curtain-raiser between the Fifth Grade teams of the two Colleges resulted in a win for St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, by 6 points to 3. Roberts and Fahy scored for the winners, and O'Connor crossed the line for the losers.

#### GAME AGAINST ST BEDE'S COLLEGE

By winning this game, St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, won the Holley Shield, a trophy competed for annually between St. Bede's College, Christchurch, St. Patrick's College, Wellington, and St. Patrick's College, Silverstream. The match was played on the College grounds, Silverstream, on Thursday, August 17th.

The following account is taken from the "Evening Post":—

Although Silverstream were heavier in

the forwards, the excellence of the St. Bede's hooking gave St. Bede's a good share of the ball. As often as it came out to the Silverstream backs, however, they were dangerous, despite sound collaring by the St. Bede's backs. Although the five-eighth, O'Kane, and the wings, O'Fagan and Edmonds, both showed their speed, some of the nicest team work was seen in the fine combination between Chaney, the five-eighth, and Hampton, the centre. On three different occasions, Chaney cut out two men in the opposition, making a gap for the fast centre to break through. Wall played an excellent game at full-back, his line-kicking being of a high order. Fox and Brownlie were prominent among the forwards, and Brownlie and Hampton shared the place-kicks.

The St. Bede's forwards fought very hard against their heavier opponents, and several times went close to scoring with fast dribbling rushes. The St. Bede's backs handled well, but lacked penetration and did not display the outstanding team work of the Silverstream backs. Tainui was prominent in several penetrating solo efforts. Silverstream was without its usual half-back, Tacon.

The teams were as follows:—

**Silverstream.**—Wall; O'Fagan, Hampton, Edmonds; Chaney, O'Kane; Garland; Fox, O'Donnell, Riwai, Hall, Brownlie, Killalea, McEvedy, and Feeney.

**St. Bede's.**—Ryan; Wall, Gillooly, Cullen; Nee, Tainui; Scully; Sheehan, Henderson, Campbell, Edhouse, Gorman, O'Connor, Sullivan, and O'Sullivan.

Referee: Mr. T. King.

#### PLAY DESCRIBED.

St. Bede's kicked off against the cross-field westerly breeze. Silverstream attacked hard and the ball went out to Edmonds, but he was brought down by Cullen in the corner. St. Bede's were doing well in the scrums, but the sound Silverstream defence prevented any of the St. Bede's backs breaking through. O'Fagan chased a long kick, but was beaten to the ball by the full-back, McGill, whom he collared hard, McGill having to leave the field. He was replaced by Ryan. From a line-out in the Silverstream half, the ball went out to Hampton, who cut through, and with a fine burst of speed, passed the full-back and scored a brilliant try between the posts. Hampton also converted.

Silverstream .....	5
St. Bede's .....	0



St. Bede's retaliated, and Tainui staged a fine solo run down the line, but was forced out by Wall. From the line-out a penalty was allowed for off-side, but Tainui just missed the goal. A fierce forward battle was fought on the Silverstream twenty-five. From a scrum Chaney made an opening and O'Fagan cleared the field, but was brought down by Ryan. Shortly afterwards, Chaney again broke through, and when collared by the full-back, Ryan, passed to O'Kane, but the ball went forward. Silverstream again nearly went over, but a force-down saved the try. Ed-house led a fast St. Bede's forward rush, but was stopped by Wall. Silverstream retaliated and the ball went on to Brownlie, who kicked and sprinted through, to score a fine try. A long kick by Brownlie just missed.

Silverstream .....	8
St. Bede's .....	0

Silverstream were now doing much better in the scrums, but the fast St. Bede's forwards were forcing the Silverstream backs to pass quickly. From a mid-way scrum the ball went to Chaney, who cut out two opposition backs and sent to Hampton, who outspurred the field and passed when collared by Ryan to Edmonds, who scored a spectacular try near the corner. Brownlie's kick missed.

Silverstream .....	11
St. Bede's .....	0

Within a minute, Fox kicked over and followed through to score. Hampton converted.

Silverstream .....	16
St. Bede's .....	0

The heavy Silverstream forwards were forcing the St. Bede's pack backwards in the set scrums, but St. Bede's were nevertheless hooking well. The first half ended:

Silverstream .....	16
St. Bede's .....	0

### THE SECOND SPELL.

The second half opened at a fast pace, the St. Bede's forward having Silverstream on the defensive, but the Silverstream pack, after a hard struggle, took play back to half-way. For ten minutes fierce forward battles kept play in mid-field, until Sullivan, following a kick through, beat Wall, but slipped when almost over the line. The Silverstream backs rushed play down to the other end, and O'Fagan was forced out in the corner. From a scrum on the line, the ball shot right across field in a fine passing movement, and Edmonds went over near the opposite corner. Brownlie converted.

Silverstream .....	21
St. Bede's .....	0

In a loose back passing movement by St. Bede's, Tainui nearly got over, but good forward play by Silverstream saved the situation. Again St. Bede's attacked, but the defence was too sound. Fox was laid out, Herbert taking his place. Soon afterwards, Chaney and Hampton made an opening for O'Fagan to get in a fine sprint down the line and score. Hampton's kick failed.

Silverstream .....	24
St. Bede's .....	0

In less than a minute, Chaney again cut out a man, and sent to Hampton, to Edmonds, who scored near the corner. Brownlie converted with a fine kick.

Silverstream .....	29
St. Bede's .....	0

Edmonds was injured and was replaced by Gallagher. Soon afterwards, Chaney sprinted across field and sent to O'Kane, who went over, but the pass was given forward. Wall's excellent line-kicking saved several dangerous forward rushes. Nee made a fine run down the line for St. Bede's, but was forced out in the corner. In a loose rush under the Silverstream posts, Gilhooley dived, but could not get over. For five minutes St. Bede's had Silverstream on the defensive, but could not break through, and the final whistle went without any further alteration to the score.

### MATCH AGAINST PALMERSTON N. BOYS' HIGH SCHOOL.

Played on August 22nd at Palmerston N.

The following account is taken from the "Manawatu Evening Standard":—

The Manawatu Rugby Union featured as the principal attraction at the Showgrounds the inter-school game between St. Patrick's College (Silverstream) and Palmerston North Boys' High School, and the thousand or more spectators who attended were rewarded with one of the finest exhibitions of the code seen for a long time. The visitors came with a great reputation for playing a fast, open game, and despite the heavy state of the ground, they enhanced their record in that regard. Their forwards gave the backs plenty of the ball, and it was a treat to see the back line in action, the leather passing along the line after each man had beaten his opposite number with a celerity that was astounding. Much of the credit for this was due to Tacon's good work behind the scrum, and although the whole rearguard went well, special mention must be made of the brilliancy of O'Kane, at first five-eighth, and the penetrating powers of Hampton, at centre. These two players have only to stay in the game to make their names well known in the years to come. Hampton was responsible for 19 of the 22 points scored by Silverstream in the second spell, made up of three tries, a field goal and three conversions. The Silverstream forwards also played well, winning a big majority of the scrums, and both in the tight and loose play they were more than a match for their opponents.

High School collapsed in the second half, up to which stage they had kept the visitors' score down to a try. With their forwards beaten in the scrums for the ball, the backs did not get the same number of opportunities as their opponents, but in the passing rushes they did attempt there was generally a lack of penetration and finish. Despite their defeat by 25 points to nil, High School had a number of opportunities, which, if they had been taken advantage of, would have given a true indication of the trend of the play, especially in the first spell.

The following were the teams:—

**St. Patrick's College. Silverstream** (Blue and White).—D. Garland, P. Gallagher, L. Hampton, D. O'Fagan; W. Chaney, N. O'Kane; W. Tacon; R. Fox, W. O'Donnell, T. Riwai, Hall, J. Brownlie, D. Killalea, K. O'Connor, D. Feeney.

**Palmerston North Boys' High School** (White).—E. Edwards; E. Davidson, K. Robbie, K. Sutton; J. Howell, G. Annear; J. Scott; C. Baigent, C. Andrews, C. Carter, L. Whibley, G. Barrett, G. Beard, A. Rose, R. Moor.

Silverstream kicked off and play had not been in progress for long when O'Kane gave a taste of his worth. The ball came to him from Tacon, and he dummied past several of the opposition to score a brilliant try. Brownlie's kick was fruitless.

The visitors again attacked and came down on Edwards in a mass, but the Palmerston North full-back was steady and found the line with a good kick. Silverstream were immediately on the attack again, and had a certain try in view, but an infringement saved the home side. Scott put High School in a good position with a fine line-kick and then the White forwards made an effort that looked like bearing fruit, but Garland was a fraction too soon and beat them for the touch-down. In the melee Rose was injured and retired. Langley taking his place. High School pressed the visitors, but O'Kane, who was playing a brilliant game, came to the rescue with a handy kick that found the line. An infringement by Feeney gave Beard a chance at goal, but the ball fell well under the bar, and Silverstream forced. The Whites were soon attacking again and a kick by Gallagher in the wrong direction saw Sutton eager for a try, but Hampton had the advantage and just beat him. Howell and Robbie aroused Palmerston's hopes with some beautiful inter-passing, but sound tackling by Chaney stopped their progress. Hampton was injured just before half-time, which came with the score 3 points to nil in favour of Silverstream.

#### SPLENDID BACK PLAY.

On resuming, Hampton reappeared and Silverstream put in a brilliant forward rush that

looked likely to meet with success, but the Whites sent them back with a good kick by Edwards. High School indulged in a passing rush, but an interception by O'Kane put a different complexion on the immediate play, the speedy five-eighth putting in a brilliant run that might have ended in his scoring but for a piece of obstruction that went unnoticed by the referee. Silverstream were soon in High School's territory, and from a scrum Tacon sent out to O'Kane, who transferred to Fox, who joined the back line for the occasion, and the forward scored. Hampton sent the ball sailing between the uprights.

O'Kane figured in another brilliant individual effort, but was hauled down inches from the line. Silverstream were now definitely on top, and after Tacon, O'Kane and Hampton had handled brilliantly, the last-named scored near the corner. He took the kick himself, but a good effort fell short.

The visitors' backs were going in great style, throwing the ball about and giving the spectators a treat. When Hampton found his way blocked, instead of passing he dived through a gap and potted a neat goal. In a matter of seconds, Hampton followed a kick through and beat Edwards, to score under the posts. He converted his own try.

Gallagher nearly went over in the corner in the next movement, but Edwards forced him out. Then Chaney cut out a man, and again Hampton's speed left the opposition standing. He scored under the posts and converted. Two further attacks by O'Kane and Chaney followed, and one loose Palmerston North forward rush nearly got over the Silverstream line, but the game ended without further score:

<b>Silverstream</b>	25
<b>Palmerston North Boys' High School</b>	0

#### CLUB MATCHES.

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Poneke.** Won 19—0. Tries were scored by O'Kane (2), Wall, Edmonds, O'Fagan. Takarangi converted two.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington.** Won 36—6. Tries were scored by O'Fagan (4), Edmonds (2), O'Kane (2), Holmes, Hampton. Brownlie converted three.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College Old Boys.** Lost 19—10. Edmonds scored a try. Brownlie kicked a penalty and O'Kane a field goal.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. University.** Won 62—13. Tries were scored by Hampton (4), O'Kane (3), Brownlie (2), Edmonds (2), O'Connor, Fox, Holmes, Takarangi, and O'Donnell. Hampton converted six and O'Kane one.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. Poneke.** Won 32—3. The tries were scored by Edmonds (3), O'Kane (2), Riwai (2) and Holmes. Hampton and Brownlie converted two tries each.

**FIRST GRADE A.**

Coach: Revd. Fr. Brosnahan, S.M.

Captain: D. O'Connor.

May 30th.

S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley A. Lost 3—6. Gallagher scored.

June 6th.

S.P.C. v. Wellington College A. Won 14—3.

Tries were scored by Fox and Gallagher. D.

O'Connor kicked two field goals.

June 13th.

S.P.C. v. Rongotai A. Lost 3—6. Try scored by Gallagher.

try was scored by Feeney and converted by O'Connor.

**MATCH FOR THE PAKI ROHANA CUP v. LEVIN HIGH SCHOOL.** Played at Levin, August 15th.

The following by courtesy of the "Dominion":

Superiority in all departments resulted in the Second Fifteen of St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, beating the Levin District High School First Fifteen, 35—5 in a match at Levin on Saturday. It was a bright, open game, being typical



—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

**SECOND XV.**

Back Row: N. Cowan, W. O'Donnell, J. McGill, D. Feeney.

Middle Row: P. McEvedy, F. Campbell, J. McLoughlin, R. Cook, K. Herbert.

Front Row: F. Vale, I. Manley, L. Quinn, D. O'Connor (capt.), D. Roberts, K. McKay.

June 20th.

S.P.C. v. Technical A. Won 36—6. Tries were scored by Gallagher (3), Campbell (2), Chaney (2), Herbert, Wall and Kirby. Quinn converted three.

June 27th.

S.P.C. v. Scots College. Won 6—0. Two tries were scored by Cook.

July 4th.

S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley A. Lost 0—3.

July 11th.

S.P.C. v. Wellington College A. Lost 5—6. A

of school football.

St. Patrick's was the heavier team, both forward and back, this proving a very decided advantage, as the team had a sound knowledge of how to assert it to the very best advantage. The St. Patrick's backs saw by far the greater share of the ball, and they were by no means slow to turn their opportunities to good purpose. They showed good cohesion, and some of the back movements were really clever.

Though the Levin forwards were outclassed

in the tight work, they played a rattling good game as a pack in the loose. Their backs did not see as much of the ball as the opposition, but when they did they showed up to good purpose. Some of the defensive work was very sound.

The pressure was asserted by St. Patrick's right from the start, and it was not until the last ten minutes of the game that Levin's only score came.

For St. Patrick's, R. Cook and Akipi scored two tries each, D. Garland, L. Quinn, Herbert and McEvedy each crossed the line once. Quinn also converted four of the tries, and kicked a penalty goal.

Levin's only score came when Morgan went over for a fine try, which Melloc converted.

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 11—6.  
Tries were scored by Taripo, Webber and Paamu. Roberts converted one.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Silverstream C.** Won 12—0,  
Tries were scored by O'Reilly and Cowan. Roberts converted one try and kicked a field goal.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Lost 12—14,  
Cook scored two tries, Kennedy one, and Roberts kicked a penalty goal.

June 27th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College C.** Lost 5—9. A



—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

#### 1B. AND 1C. TEAMS.

(Left to Right)—Back Row: W. Akapi, R. Gibbons, F. Baker, J. Kavanagh, N. Flynn, F. McLoughlin, K. Rankin.

Third Row: J. Ellison, P. Miller, R. McKay, P. Kirby, J. Takarangi, A. Loe, S. Horgan, E. Murphy.

Second Row: E. Taripo, W. Ellison, D. Cummings, M. Kennedy, J. Moleta, L. Edwards, P. Skinner, F. Fahy.

Front Row: E. Goodchild, I. Hayward, J. O'Reilly, T. Keehan, G. Bourke (capt.), G. Edmonds, H. Poland, A. Harris, C. Park.

The referee was Mr. P. McLearey.

After the game the team was entertained to afternoon tea by the Headmaster of Levin High School. Mr. Thomas expressed his pleasure at having the opportunity of welcoming the team on its visit to Levin. Reply to his kindly sentiments was made by Revd. Fr. Dowling, S.M.

#### FIRST GRADE B.

Coach: Revd. Fr. O'Brien, S.M.

Captain: C. Webber.

try scored by Akipi was converted by Rankin.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 12—3.  
Tries were scored by Akipi, Taripo, Fahy, and a penalty was kicked by Takarangi.

July 11th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Silverstream) C.** Won 25—0.  
Rankin, Fahy, F., Taripo, Ellison, J., Kavanagh, McLoughlin, J., Cowan scored a try each and Taripo converted two.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Won 8—0.  
Cross and Fahy, F., scored tries, one of which was converted by Rankin.

**FIRST GRADE C.**

Coach: Revd. Fr. O'Brien, S.M.

Captain: G. Bourke.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Silverstream) B.** Lost 0—12.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College C.** Won 8—6.  
Tries were scored by Moleta and Takarangi and one was converted by Baker.

July 25th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Lost 3—5. A penalty was kicked by Baker.

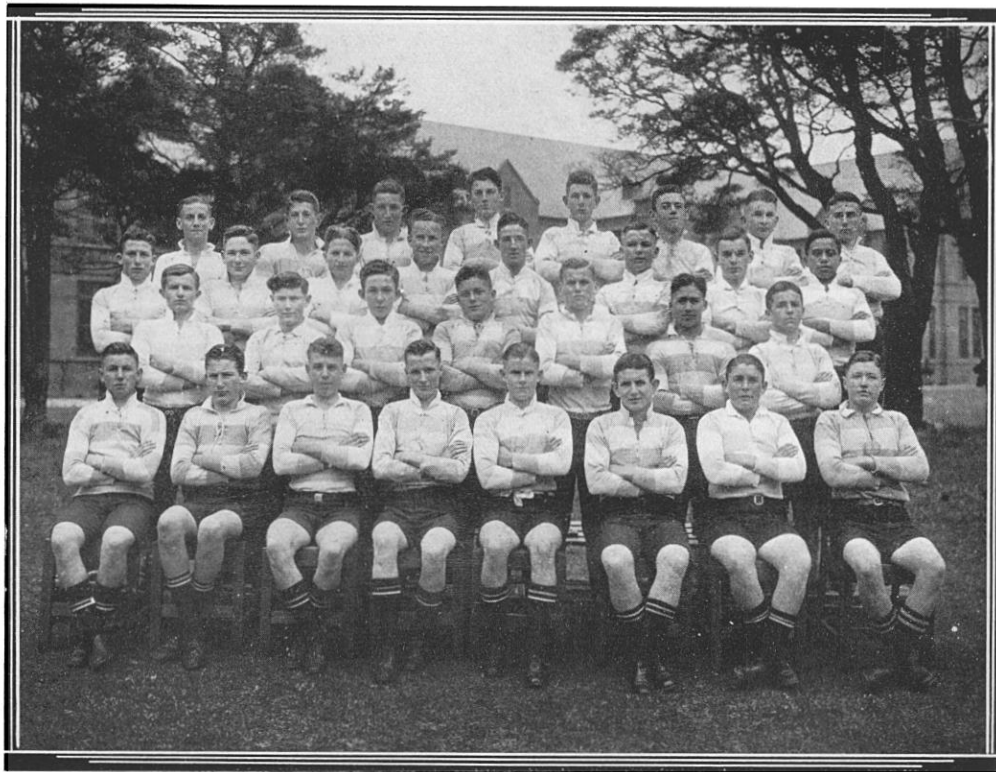
**SECOND GRADE A.**

Coach: Revd. Fr. Evatt, S.M.

Captain: P. McCarthy.

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Technical A.** Won 46—0. Tries were scored by Butler, I. (3), McEvedy (2), Burton (2), Dunne, P., McCarthy, Devery, Angland, Larsen. McCarthy converted three tries and Butler two.

**2A. AND 2B. TEAMS.**

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

Back Row: I. Butler, V. Quinn, R. Larsen, P. Dunne, J. Bergin, B. Malone, W. Tyerman, B. Dunne.  
Third Row: L. McManus, K. Loe, V. Conaglen, R. Bosworth, D. McEvedy, K. Kelly, D. Martin, J. Ransfield.  
Second Row: T. P. Bourke, R. Hall, P. Mahoney, G. Reid, R. Butler, B. Scott, W. Burton.  
Front Row: J. Webberley, P. Minto, J. Quirk, E. McDonnell (capt. 2B), P. McCarthy (capt. 2A), ..  
D. Angland, P. Lumber, J. Nicholson.

June 27th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Lost 3—49. A try was scored by Baker.

July 11th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Silverstream) B.** Lost 0—25.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College C.** Drawn, 6—6.  
Paamu scored a try and Baker kicked a penalty.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 16—3. McEvedy, Butler, Hall, R., McCarthy scored tries and Butler converted one.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 3—14. A penalty was kicked by McCarthy.

June 20th.

**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley A.** Won 25—0. Tries



were scored by Butler (3), Quirk (2), Minto, Burton. McCarthy converted two.

June 27th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Won 25—0. The try-getters were McCarthy, Minto, McEvedy, Quirk, Burton. McCarthy converted three tries and kicked a field goal.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. Petone Technical.** Won 35—0. Tries to Quirk (3), McCarthy (2), Butler, Larsen, Bosworth and McEvedy. Butler and McCarthy converted two tries each.

July 11th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A.** Won 11—3. Tries were scored by Devery, McEvedy, Butler, McCarthy converted one try.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 6—5. Tries were scored by Quirk, Butler, Larsen,

July 5th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Won 18—3. Tries were scored by Quirk, Butler, Larsen, Minto. McCarthy converted one try and landed a field goal.

July 8th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Won 31—0. Quirk scored four tries, Bosworth two, McEvedy, Larsen, Burton one each. McCarthy converted two of the tries.

## SECOND GRADE B.

**Coach: Revd. Fr. S. Bourke, S.M.**

**Captain: E. McDonnell.**

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College C.** Won 31—0. Tries were scored by Bourke, T. P. (2), Quirk (2), Reid (2), McDonnell, Bosworth and Fahy, F. Fahy converted two tries.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley B.** Won 29—3. F. Fahy scored three tries, Hurley two, while Quirk and Conaglen scored one each. Fahy converted four tries.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. Petone Technical.** Lost 8—9. Tries were scored by T. P. Bourke and B. Dunne, and one was converted by Scott.

June 20th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College B.** Won 6—5. Butler and Hurley scored tries.

June 27th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College C.** Won 12—3. Tries were scored by Devery, Ransfield and R. Butler. T. P. Bourke kicked a penalty.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. Scots College.** Won 14—8. Two tries each were scored by Burton and T. P. Bourke. Scott converted one.

July 11th.

**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley B.** Won 6—5. Tries to Burton and Quirk.

July 25th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College B.** Won 9—3. A try scored by Devery was converted by McManus. T. P. Bourke kicked a field goal.

August 8th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College D.** Lost 12—13. Devery scored two tries, McManus and B. Dunne one each.

## SECOND GRADE C.

**Coach: Revd. Bro. Heesh, S.M.**

**Captain: C. Chandler.**

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley B.** Lost 0—12.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College C.** Lost 3—11. A try was scored by McManus.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College C.** Won 25—18. Tries were scored by McManus (3), Chandler and J. P. Sullivan. Three were converted by McManus and two by Sullivan.

June 20th.

**S.P.C. v. Petone Technical.** Lost 3—41. A penalty kicked by McManus.

June 27th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College E.** Won 15—3. Tries were scored by Chandler (2), Nicholson, Hall and Ganderton.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College C.** Lost 0—19.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College D.** Won 8—6. Chandler and McManus scored and J. P. Sullivan converted one.

August 8th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College B.** Drawn, 8—8. J. P. Sullivan scored and converted and kicked a penalty.

## THIRD GRADE A.

**Coach: Revd. Fr. Scanlon, S.M.**

**Captain: R. Dwyer.**

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 0—14.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Lost 4—6. B. Kennedy kicked a field goal.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A.** Lost 5—6. A try scored by Peers was converted by Grady.

June 20th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Lost 9—18. Two tries were scored by Whincop and a penalty kicked by Grady.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 3—5. Minehan scored a try.

July 11th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 9—0. Minehan scored two tries and Moore one.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A.** Drawn, 0—0.

July 25th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Lost 0—8.

August 8th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 0—9.

**FOURTH GRADE A.**

Coach: Revd. Fr. Dowling, S.M.

Captain: P. Harker.

May 30th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A.** Won 29—3. Tries were scored by Whittle (3), McNamara (2), Karam and Kilgour. Whittle converted two tries and kicked a field goal.

June 6th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Won 29—3. Tries to Whittle (4), Karam, Crawford and Kilgour. Whittle converted two tries and

June 27th.

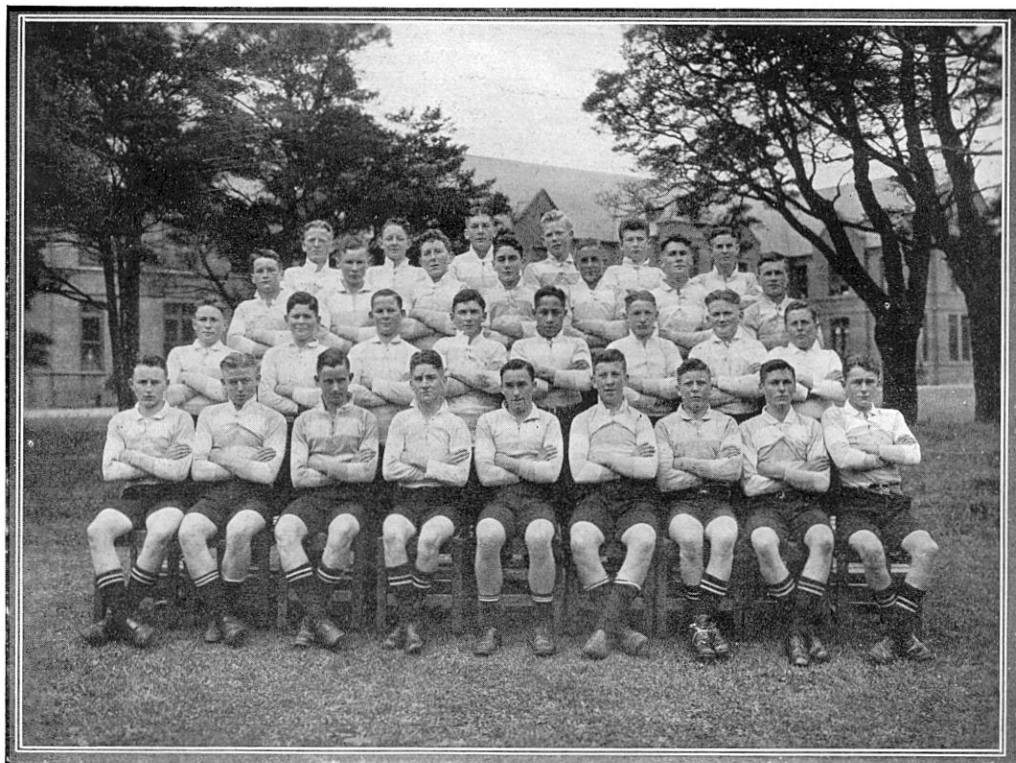
**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Won 6—3. A try was scored by Tiller and a penalty kicked by Whittle.

July 4th.

**S.P.C. v. Technical College A.** Won 20—0. P. Harker scored two tries, Whittle, Kilgour, Luoni and McNamara one each. Whittle converted one.

July 11th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 16—6. Tries were scored by P. Harker (2), McNamara and Whittle. Whittle converted two.

**2C. AND 3A. TEAMS.**

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

(Left to Right)—Back Row: B. Kennedy, G. Minehan, H. Milner, J. Peers, T. Moloney, E. Luke.

Third Row: J. Grady, B. Olsen, K. Bellis, O. Novak, T. Bugler, P. Redwood, D. Richardson.

Second Row: B. Grant, A. Brennan, D. O'Donnell, E. J. Roche-Kelly, J. Haraki, M. Moore, K. O'Brien, B. Comesky.

Front Row: Rod, Bourke, W. Ganderton, D. Holl, R. Dwyer (capt., 2C), C. Chandler (capt., 3A), J. P. Sullivan, T. Flood, P. Dwyer, G. Whincop.

kicked a field goal.

June 13th.

**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A.** Won 17—0. Tries were scored by McNamara (3) and Whittle. Whittle converted one try and kicked a penalty.

June 20th.

**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley A.** Won 17—0. Whittle and McNamara each scored two tries, Kilgour one. Whittle converted one try.

July 18th.

**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A.** Won 18—0. Tries were scored by McNamara (3) and Kilgour. Whittle converted three.

July 25th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College B.** Won 3—0. McNamara scored a try.

August 8th.

**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 3—6. A try was secured by McNamara.

# FOURTH GRADE B.

Coach: Revd. Fr. Bowler, S.M.

Captain: J. Fahy.

May 30th.

S.P.C. v. Rongotai College B. Won 6—3. Tries were scored by Fahy and B. Bourke.

June 6th.

S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) B. Won 30—0. J. Fahy scored two tries, converted one, and kicked two field goals. B. O'Connor scored two tries and converted one. Jansen and G. Harker also scored.

July 4th.

S.P.C. v. Wellington College D. Won 13—11. V. O'Brien, Hume and B. O'Connor scored. B. Bourke and Jansen converted a try each.

July 11th.

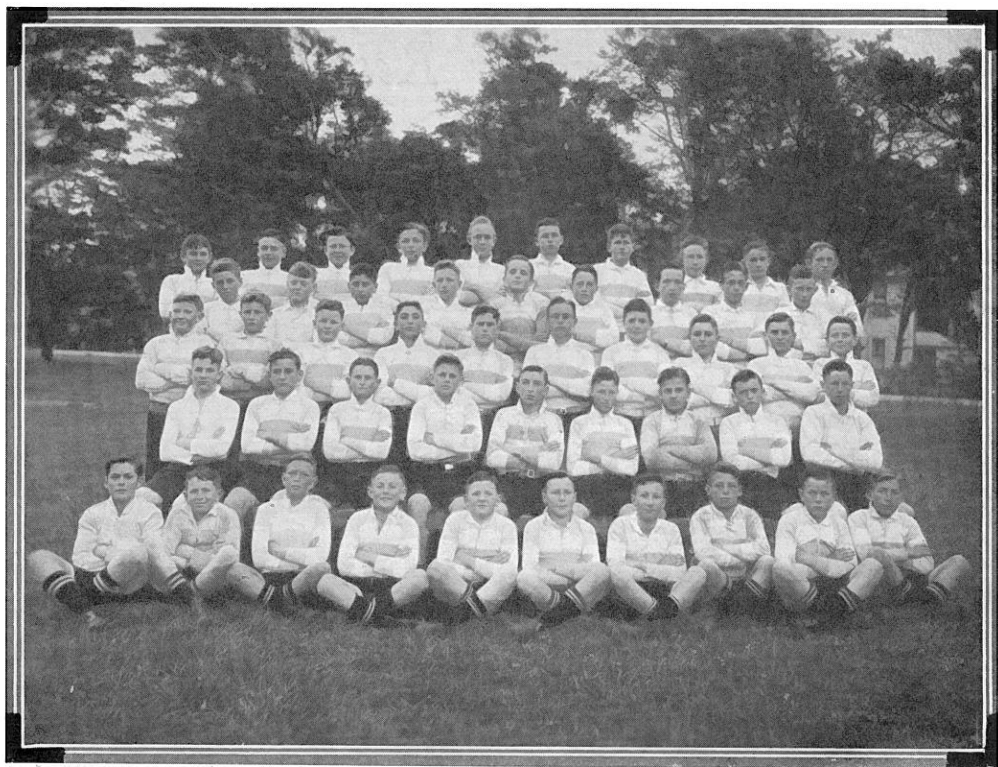
S.P.C. v. Scots College. Drawn 0—0.

July 18th.

S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley B. Won 6—3. Tries were scored by J. Fahy and Delaney.

July 25th.

S.P.C. v. Rongotai College B. Won 6—0. G. Harker and V. O'Brien scored.



4A, 4B AND 5A TEAMS.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

(Left to Right)—Back Row: G. Luoni, N. Bailey, G. Hume, J. McElroy, A. Hurley, F. Power, J. Orr, P. Quinn, B. Norman, G. Harker.

Fourth Row: O. D'Ath, K. Bourke, J. Karam, N. Delaney, P. Crawford, T. Tiller, E. Kennedy, K. McDonald, K. Smith.

Third Row: V. O'Brien, P. O'Dowd, F. Kilgour, V. Moleta, M. Roberts, G. Whittle, T. Sherlock, K. Schumacher, K. Hickey, M. O'Leary.

Second Row: P. Jansen, J. McMillan, M. Campbell, J. Fahy (capt. 4B), P. Harker (capt. 4A), B. Hoare (capt. 5A), G. Vodanovich, T. Moran, T. McNamara.

Front Row: B. Bourke, R. Homan, A. Dunnett, M. Hickey, R. Sherlock, B. Steel, A. Crombie, R. Penman, J. Fearon, K. Strickland.

June 13th.

S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley B. Lost 0—6.

June 27th.

S.P.C. v. Wellington College C. Won 20—6. Tries were scored by G. Harker, V. O'Brien, K. Bourke, Delaney, Jansen and Hume. One was converted by B. O'Connor.

# FIFTH GRADE A.

Coach: Mr. M. O'Connor.

Captain: B. Hoare.

May 30th.

S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington) A. Lost 0—9.

June 6th.

S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A. Won 3—0. A try was scored by M. Campbell.

June 13th.  
**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley A.** Lost 0—28.  
 June 20th.  
**S.P.C. v. Technical College A.** Lost 0—17.  
 June 27th.  
**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 0—14.  
 July 11th.  
**S.P.C. v. Rongotai College A.** Won 3—0.  
 McMillan scored.

July 18th.  
**S.P.C. v. Hutt Valley A.** Lost 0—28..  
 August 8th.  
**S.P.C. v. Wellington College A.** Lost 0—13.  
 August 12th.  
**S.P.C. v. S.P.C. (Wellington).** Won 6—3. J.  
 Fahy and Roberts scored.



## *Examination Results.*

**University National Scholarship.**—Ian Dick.

**University Scholarship, Credit Pass.**—Patrick Ongley, Patrick Dwyer.

**Section B.A. Degree.**—John Espagne, Alan McKay.

**University Entrance (Matriculation).**—John Bergin, Maurice Coady, Leonard Coup, Sydney Day, Richard Dwyer, Edmund Gabites, Evan Goodchild, Ashley Heaphy, Warren Johnston, John Lyttleton, Kevin O'Connor, Carrick O'Kane, John Shinnick, George Trundle, Francis Vale, Francis Vickers, Colin Webber, John White.

**School Certificate.**—John Bergin, Maurice Coady, Leonard Coup, Sydney Day, Richard Dwyer, Edmund Gabites, Evan Goodchild, Warren Johnston, John Lyttelton, Kevin O'Connor, Carrick O'Kane, John Shinnick, George Trundle, Francis Vale, Francis Vickers, Colin Webber, John White, Desmond Coleman, Terence McGrath, **Partial Pass:** Desmond Bourke, Geoffrey Bourke, John Daly, Dempsey Delaney, Bernard Hawke, Edward Luke, Antonio Paino, Philip Reid.

**Intermediate:** Desmond Angland, William Chaney, Ronald Cook, Leo Comesky, Vincent Conaglen, Dennis Feeney, William Foot, Patrick Gallagher, Martin Kennedy, Francis Kilgour, David Killalea, Matthew Kitson, Roy Larsen, John McLoughlin, Terence McNamara, Brian Malone, Donald Martin, Owen Novak, Desmond Roberts, James Roche-Kelly, Tapa Tanginoa.

**Chamber of Commerce: Bookkeeping.**—Alexander McDonald, Terence McGrath, Colin Webber.

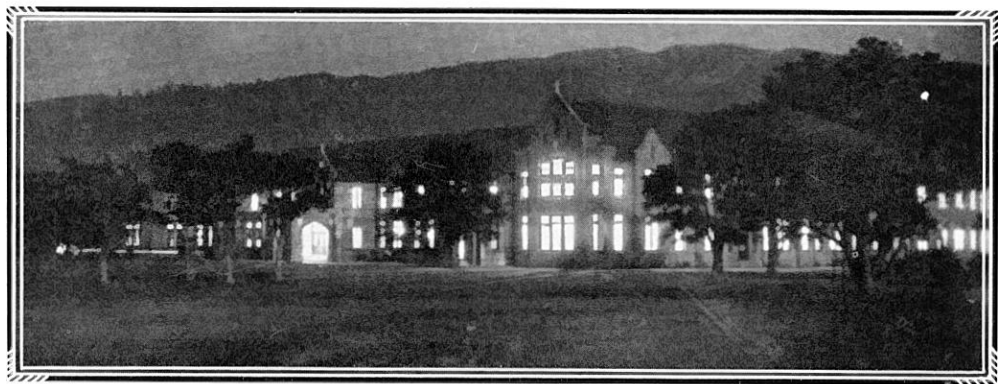
**Proficiency.**—George Dunnett, Larry Edwards, Francis Fahy, Ronald Hurley, James Kavanagh, Kerry Leydon, John Matheson, Desmond McEvedy, Gordon McKay, Hilary Murphy, Leon Parsons.

# The Hammer.

*Awarded First Prize in Short Story Competition—D. W. Feeney.*

HE was a small, grimy man, this Gaspar, and crippled besides; but of the machine which he worked he was master. No one knew him—no one cared to; and his mind grew twisted and black as his crippled body. As he sat up in his little cage, where reeking vapours curled, in his head was reflected the strife and murk and the glare of the great workshop spread beneath him. The lusty shouts and the sweaty strength of toiling men, the pant of steam and the rumble of engines were fuel for the fires of resentment burning within him. Perched on his seat near the roof, like a wizened dusky god of the underworld, with a turn of the hand he brought twenty tons

The whistle had blown—the ring and clatter of machinery and the dull roar of furnaces were hushed, the lights were turned down till they were pale halos in the darkness overhead, and the sullen glow of dying fires struck crimson from the gleaming steel around. A door swung open and a burly figure was silhouetted against the light as it stepped through and strode down the corridors of iron. Like a spider in his web, Gaspar was sitting up aloft, and he chuckled as the solid steps passed under him. The pouch was not on the bench, and back they came, echoing nearer and nearer. Gaspar slipped down the ladder and made ready the rope. The footsteps



MOONLIGHT VIEW OF COLLEGE.

of shining steel flashing down, with power and speed inconceivable; with a flick of his finger the vast piston of his steam-hammer danced like a lightning flash in the flare of the furnaces; the thunder of its impact on the great anvil shook the factory. Yes, he was master of it.

"The Monkey-man," O'Donoghue of the handling squad had dubbed him; and the indignity it gave, and the mockery it stood for, seemed to Gaspar to be personified in the man who had named him thus. O'Donoghue became the realisation of all that was hateful to Gaspar—the fate that had stunted him, the contempt that pursued him. And O'Donoghue, in his heedless cruelty, did not dream of the burning hatred and loathing that swept through Gaspar and inflamed his tortuous brain even at mention of his name.

rang on the iron plates beneath; and O'Donoghue broke into a torrent of threats and curses as a cord gripped his sides and swung him off the ground. Swiftly he was bound and gagged as he hung helpless, and was powerless—powerless in the hands of a madman. Madman he was, for the eyes of Gaspar were red, and he chuckled quietly as he pushed O'Donoghue on to a truck and laboriously trundled it down the aisle; and as the red light played on his working face he looked to the struggling man like a devil of hell.

Not a word he spoke as he tied him face upwards on the truck, but too well did O'Donoghue know. No need of words to recall his jibes and sneers and cruel contempt; mad visions of this crooked dwarf tormented him as the truck rumbled hollowly on. It stopped. Grim and black,

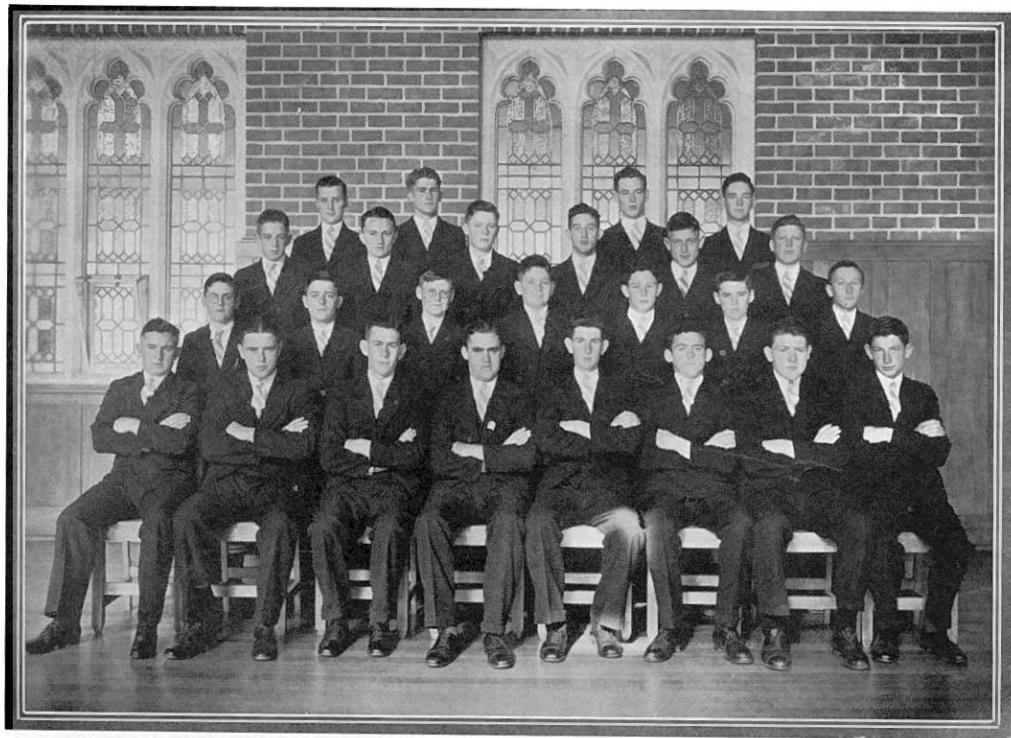


towering high like a merciless god, disappearing in the gathering darkness overhead, vast gleaming piston poised on high like the hand of an avenging fate, stood the hammer. The leaping, dying flames shone crimson on its terrible head—the head that shattered tons of iron, that shook the workshop with its blows.

There was a great sigh, and the hammer moved. Down, up, dancing faster and faster, till the eye recoiled from a silver pillar of flashing light, and the very building quivered. The hammer struck on the anvil—deafening crashes that

Gaspar climbed down again and bent his back once more to the truck. With a hollow rumble it moved on to the anvil. How the firelight played upon that head. Red like blood. No! No! Not that! With superhuman efforts he strained upon his bonds, writhing with frenzied energy, until his eyes started from his head, until his face was corded with purple veins and ran with sweat.

Gaspar said nothing; but as the other subsided into panting stillness he ground his teeth, and the firelight shone upon the face of a demon. With halting agility he climbed the ladder and dis-



#### SECOND GENERATION.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo

(Left to Right)—Back Row: E. McDonnell, P. Redwood, F. Campbell, L. Brennan.

Third Row: K. McDonald, Rod. Bourke, R. Bourke, D. McEvedy, L. Quinn, T. Flood.

Second Row: B. Bourke, K. Schumacher, K. Bourke, A. Brennan, T. McNamara, O. D'Ath, A. Crombie.

Front Row: P. McEvedy, J. McLoughlin, G. Bourke, D. O'Connor, J. Bergin, B. Malone, F. McLoughlin, V. Quinn.

beat into O'Donoghue's brain, crashes that echoed and rang until the tortured ears could bear no longer their lightning strokes. Faster and faster, till they blended into one roaring inferno of sound that bewildered his brain, and tore his nerves.

The hammer stopped. Gaspar chuckled. Ah God! the hammer! and O'Donoghue's forehead went cold with sweat as he realised. Gaspar, whose hand on the lever could hurtle the piston down to rest on an egg; Gaspar, whose hands he was in; Gaspar, the madman!

appeared in the murky darkness.

That merciless crimson steel! No! No! Again O'Donoghue pulled and hauled in vain, until the smell of blood was in his nostrils. The hair rose on his head as he gazed upwards. Had it moved?

Slowly the hammer came down, moving with passionless irresistible force. How clear-cut were those massive outlines of steel! How soft his body was! With that same deliberation it would squeeze out his breath, crush his skull, splatter that head and anvil with his blood. The hammer was a bare six feet above him, descending with

terrible, merciless precision. He could not scream for mercy or forgiveness. Ah! how close it was! The blood was pounding in his ears. Red, red steel. Two feet! He could not move; first his head, then—it loomed over him and he felt the chill of it. It brushed his face—he could feel its remorseless, throbbing power.

Gaspar chuckled, and the hammer slid upwards. The breath burst out from his tortured lungs as he watched it, and his knotted neck relapsed. It stopped, a huge crimson block suspended above him. The flames leapt up, and high in the air he saw the face of Gaspar shining as he peered down.

With breathless speed the piston hurtled down—to stop half-way. Up, down—a little further. With fascinated terror he gazed upon it, uncontrollable trembling shaking his body. Up, down! One more and it would crush him. Down! It was denied him—it brushed his body and was gone. And then the hammer began to dance—dance until his reeling mind was filled with silvery light and flashing steel, until, turn as he would, the shining, the terrible hammer was before him, until his brain was likely to burst in its unbearable agony. He prayed for the hand of Gaspar to slip upon lever, to grant him release.

Down it came with the speed of light, touched him, and was gone. Down, up—beating into his brain with terrible insistence, mocking his powerlessness with its leaping power. It glided up and down, swifter and swifter, nearer and nearer, until its terrible head just brushed his face in the speed of its strokes, and he wept and moaned in his fear. Still the torture continued, on and on without end it seemed—it seemed, until he was but a broken wreck. And still the crimson hammer danced and leaped in the ruddy light of dying fires.

Gaspar sat up aloft, his mind burning with the lust and the power for revenge, his slender fingers clasping lovingly the little lever by his side. "Vengeance is mine," and his fiendish thoughts ran riot until he became in truth an avenging god. "I will repay," and the mighty mass rebounded, crushing the manhood from a writhing, helpless creature. "I will repay!" and the red light cast shadows on his gloating face and burnt on the quivering piston.

Unseen, unheard, the far door swung open and shut, and a man stood inside. The partial darkness blinded him, but he heard the pant of the hammer and trod softly. He turned the corner; the scene of horror that confronted him blanched his face to deadly whiteness. Dimly through mist and darkness in the end of the shed, where shadows were blackly gathering, he saw the crouching dwarf, the weeping figure on the anvil, the great crimson hammer that leapt while the building stood.

Slower went the hammer. Up—it paused; and crept steadily down, down. There was a stifled moan of terror; slower, till the thirty feet it dropped took an eternity. Stricken, sick at heart, the new arrival watched. Nearer and nearer—the bound figure shuddered in convulsive struggles. The hammer stopped. Gaspar chuckled. Mad! Again the hammer danced.

But shout, and bloody pulp would splash the floors. Ah! Deprive Gaspar of his weapon. But how? He was new to the place. He must cut off the steam! With a desperate fear gripping him, chilling him, he ran for the boiler rooms.

The hammer stopped. Gaspar came halting down the ladder, limped to the anvil, and looked down without pity on that stricken figure—spiritless, the husk of a man. Tear-marks had ploughed down the sunken cheeks, his hair was half turned white. Much he deserved but this? "Yes, and more!" the heart of Gaspar clamoured.

More! and his crooked slender fingers knotted. The vacant eyes turned from Gaspar's face, started in terrible fear as they rested on the mighty head poised far above them. And as they returned to Gaspar there was in them the same piteous terror as there can be in the eyes of a child. Gaspar's face was unrelenting.

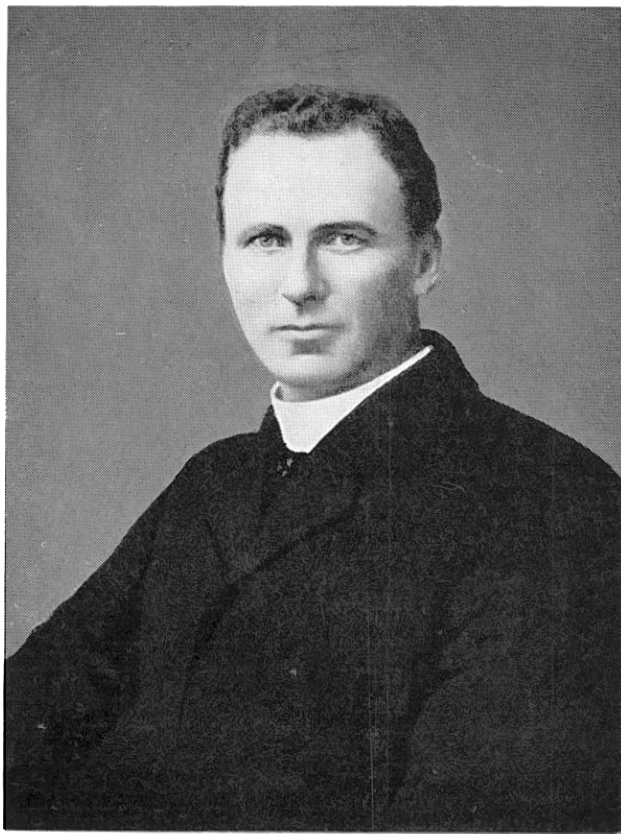
The new hand had reached the boiler-rooms.

Above them the piston trembled. It the light of the flames it shone bright red—blood red. Fool that shut the steam off! For it was the steam pressure which upheld the head. Down—down, gathering speed like the hand of fate sweeping down for its stroke. Gaspar neither saw nor heard. Swifter, faster, how bright it shone! O'Donoghue glanced up—saw it—struggled for utterance in one frenzied effort, and snapped his gag. "God have mer—!"

The hammer fell.

# *The Passing of Our Third Rector.*

*"Oh, man's capacity  
For spiritual sorrow, corporal pain!  
Who has explored the deepest of that sea,  
With heavy links of a far-fathoming chain?"*  
—Alice Meynell.



THE VERY REV. DR. KENNEDY, S.M., B.A., F.R.M.S., F.R.A.S.

WHEN the Very Revd. Dr. Kennedy, S.M., Rector of the College from 1909 to 1917, passed to his eternal reward on Tuesday, March 10th, 1936, death brought release to one whose life from its early twenties had been a patient pain-bearing—a suffering never evidenced, but borne always beneath the veil of a smile and of outward placidity of life. The sorrow of a pain-racked body was his for well-nigh fifty years—a burden that would have crippled the soul of a lesser man, but which was not

allowed to mar the glory of a long record in devoted service to God and country through achievements in science, learning and teaching.

Brilliant in natural gifts, cultured in mind by long contact with the schools of Ireland and Europe, graced with a natural charm and sweetness of manner, filled in spirit with the choice richness of the spiritual life, and yet more, refined in the crucible of bodily suffering nobly born, he was indeed an ornament to the Society of Mary, in

which he lived a professed member for fifty-one years; he was an honour to the College over which he presided for so long, and with such distinguished grace and success.

### His Career.

David Kennedy was born at Lyttelton in the year 1864, and had his earliest schooling at the Catholic Boys' School in Christchurch, conducted in those days by Mr. E. O'Connor. Since New Zealand was still a young country, it could not afford the facilities that the completeness of Catholic education required in the preparation for the priesthood. At the age of twelve the young lad left for Ireland. The great adventure of leaving home shores and travelling to the other side of the world by the slow transport of old was but a prelude to the long years of absence from New Zealand. It was at St. Mary's College, Dundalk, that his studies in Ireland began. This College is an Irish foundation of the Society of Mary, to which we owe the everlasting debt of our first Rectors and teachers. His University studies in Ireland ended when he graduated as Bachelor of Arts in the Royal University of Ireland, heading the list in Mathematics and Science.

On August 15th, 1885, the year in which the College was founded, he was professed in the Society of Mary. At Peignton, Devonshire, he studied his course of philosophy, proceeding after that to Montbell in the south of France, Barcelona, and Rome. At the Gregorian University in the last-named city, he took the degree of Doctor of Divinity. He was ordained priest on March 28th, 1891, and his first appointment was to the teaching staff of St. Mary's College, Dundalk. The Very Revd. Dr. Kennedy returned to New Zealand in 1892, after an absence of sixteen years. For seventeen years his work was done at St. Mary's Scholasticate, Meanee, where he was Professor of Dogmatic Theology, Sacred Scripture and Sacred Eloquence. In 1901 he was appointed Superior of the Seminary, an office he held till he became Rector of St. Patrick's College in 1909. After his years of Rectorship at St. Patrick's he was appointed again to the Rectorship of the

Scholasticate, now transferred to Greenmeadows. Subsequently he was Parish Priest of Temuka and Superior of the Marist Mission House. In 1925 he was called upon to act as Master of Novices in the newly-acquired house of St. Mary's, Highden. After three years as Novice Master he was taken from the quiet retirement of Highden to undertake the onerous burden of Provincialship. He was Provincial for six years, difficult, because they coincided with the years of world economic depression; sad, because of the disaster, material and human, that befell the Seminary in the disastrous earthquake of 1931. Last year, the Very Reverend Dr. Kennedy acted as Provincial Procurator, and this year, was entrusted again with the office of Master of Novices.

Though he was compassed by all the cares of the administration of a house of studies, and engaged by all the details of his teaching life, Dr. Kennedy did not permit his love of science to wane. He built and equipped at Meanee an observatory that was, in its time, second to no other in New Zealand. Under him the Seminary became an official meteorological station. For his work the Reverend Dr. Kennedy was awarded Fellowships in the Royal Meteorological and Astronomical Societies. These scientific studies were the delight of his heart. In addition to his interest in the heavens, he was, too, a student of insect life, and at this time delighted audiences throughout New Zealand by lectures on such subjects as "Pond-Life" or "The Life of the Bee"—lectures interestingly illustrated by his own micro-photographs.

As Rector of St. Patrick's College, he was loved by every boy of the School. His kindness was very attractive, and led the boys to confide in him. A newspaper report on "Blue and White" life in those days states it thus: "He is not a figure in the mist; an unapproachable personage, as are the headmasters of many great English schools. He is, instead, the personal friend of every boy in his charge." The kindly comradeship that he extended to all the boys committed to his charge was especially typical of the man, courteous in discipline,

just in his judgment, and manifestly zealous for the advancement in knowledge and piety of those who came to the College for training.

Early in his Rectorship he made one important change at the College. He saw that the spiritual life of the School would be enhanced if all the religious functions of worship took place within the College walls. Alterations were made on the second floor, and what had previously been used as a museum became the College Chapel. Henceforward all the varied functions of religious worship would become more properly the School tradition and were no longer to be bound up with the memory of St. Joseph's, "the Church next-door." To him, also, the College owes the custom of an Annual Retreat.

His interest led him to the setting up of an up-to-date laboratory, where the boys had the advantage of his expert tuition, and the great boon of watching him at his own research work. To-day, one of his pupils, Professor J. Bronte Gatenby, M.A. (Dub.), B.A., B.Sc., Ph.D. (Oxon.), D.Sc. (Lond.), F.R.M.S., M.R.I.A., Professor of Zoology and Comparative Anatomy, Trinity College, Dublin, has a name of note among the scientists of the world.

Dr. Kennedy was an ardent lover of music and could perform with skill on the 'cello. He had a melodious tenor voice, and students particularly, who were trained under him at St. Mary's, Greenmeadows and Highden, will remember the beauty of his voice at the altar whenever he was celebrant of High Mass or Missa Cantata. The chasteness of his taste in music made him a staunch admirer of the Church's official music, Plain-song, and many recall the zeal and enthusiasm of the man who devoted himself so ardently to introduce Novices and Scholastics to an appreciation of Plainchant. He was to the fore in procuring from Europe literature dealing with the correct principles to be followed in the rendering of Gregorian, as soon as the monks of Solesmes put on the market the books that set out the fruits of their long years of patient research.

During the last years of his life the Very Revd. Dr. Kennedy acted as chaplain to the Preparatory College, Star of the Sea, Sea-toun. He was ever very fond of children, and found it a great delight to be with young lads, introducing them to science and acting as their spiritual director and retreat master. He was the idol of the lads, who were attracted to him by the natural, simple kindness of his ways. To the devoted Sisters who ministered so kindly to alleviate the bodily ills of one who was always suffering, a great debt of gratitude is owed.

Scholar, musician, kindly Rector, and a holy man fashioned to saintliness through suffering, he has passed to his great reward. St. Patrick's College was honoured in having him as Rector for so many years, and now honours him in death as one of her most lovable leaders. May he rest in peace.

#### **Requiem Mass at St. Mary of the Angels.**

Final honour was paid to the Very Rev. Dr. David Kennedy, S.M., D.D., when solemn Requiem Mass was celebrated at St. Mary of the Angels' Church, Wellington. The church was filled with priests, sisters, students from the two St. Patrick's Colleges, and the laity. They came from near and far, for the dead priest's sphere of influence and affection had an extensive radius, and all wished to pay their last respects to a great and good man.

His Grace Archbishop O'Shea, S.M., presided at the Requiem Mass, the deacons of honour being the Rt. Rev. Monsignor McManus (Palmerston North), and the Very Rev. Dean Holley, S.M. (Napier). The Very Rev. Father J. W. Dowling, S.M., was celebrant. The Rt. Rev. Monsignor Connolly was deacon, and the Rev. Father McMaster, C.S.S.R., sub-deacon; the Rev. Dr. Casey, S.M., was master of ceremonies. The music of the Mass was sung by a choir of priests.

The diocese of Auckland was represented by the Rev. Father Kerley, S.M. (Mount Albert), and the Rev. Father B. Doherty (Otahuhu). The diocese of Christchurch by the Very Rev. Dr. Géaney, S.M., and the Revs. A. L. Burger, S.M., and Dr. Casey



(Temuka); and the diocese of Dunedin by the Rev. Dr. H. O'Neill (Mosgiel).

The following members of the clergy of the archdiocese of Wellington also assisted: Ven. Arch-priest Kelly, the Revs. Drs. Walsh, McRae, Gilhooly and Rasmussen, S.M., Rev. Fathers O'Connell, C.S.S.R., Dignan, McHardy, O'Brien, Cleary, Mannix, Durning, Galerne, Ainsworth, Bell, Tymons, Hannah, Bourke, Hoben, Cahill, Kingan, Lysaght, Brosnahan, George, Crocker, Heffernan, Evatt, M. Bourke, J. Kennedy, Spring, Head, McGrath (all of the Society of Mary), Rev. Fathers Barr-Brown, Cavanagh, O'Donnell, Nolan, Uhlenberg, Daly, Griffen, Callaghan, Fletcher, F. Walsh, Hurlihy, D. Bourke, Rohan and Brennan.

### The Panegyric.

The panegyric was preached by the Revd. Dr. Geaney, S.M.

"For every high-priest taken from among men, is ordained for men in the things that appertain to God, that he may offer up gifts and sacrifices for sins: who can have compassion on them that are ignorant, and that err; because he himself also is compassed with infirmity."—Hebrews V., 1-2.

"To many," said the preacher, "the existence of pain is a dark and insoluble mystery. Who among us is so hard-hearted and cruel that he will not prevent what suffering he can? And God, who is infinite love and mercy, could have prevented all suffering by one act of His will; He could have made a world of unmixed joy and gladness, where neither sorrow nor pain would be known. He loves us with a deep and everlasting love, yet He has left us to be buffeted by every kind of adversity. Why? It is not for us to probe His mind and answer why. Still, we may dimly see God's purpose, and faintly understand that God's plan is the best plan; that our world is a better world because of the pain and sorrow it has seen. If it were not for the pain we would never know the compassion of God nor the depth of the love of our Saviour, and religion would be robbed of its strongest appeal. If it were not for pain we would never know of human heroism,

and our world would be robbed of its greatest glory. If it were not for pain we would never succour the afflicted, and our lives would be robbed of their purest joy. How arrogant and hard would we be were we never humbled and softened by suffering. A world without affliction would be a world without virtue, for virtue has no stimulant like suffering, endured for its sake. If pleasure is not the highest good—and it is not—nor pain the greatest evil, we may readily understand that God may have willed suffering for the sake of the greater good it may cause. To suffer may be a gift of God; to suffer in a noble cause may well be considered one of the choicest of His favours; one of the privileges He can confer. It is the gift He bestowed on His own Divine Son; it is the gift He gave to Our Lady, and to all saints; it is the gift He gave with the priesthood to the man whose body lies in the coffin there."

The preacher then traced Dr. Kennedy's brilliant career. "Under the stress of life in Rome," he continued, "a minor injury received on the playing field developed into a painful malady, which made all subsequent year, years of pain. But pain was never allowed to dominate his life or quench his love of learning. Pain could not take away from him his joy in God's creatures, his love of the flowers, the trees and the birds. All these things found their expression, but his pain was dumb. His love of nature found expression in the beauty of old Meanee, and later, during his second Rectorship, in the work which changed the bare slopes of Greenmeadows into the delightful home it is to-day. His love of science found expression especially in the work he did for astronomy and meteorology. That splendid telescope you have in the Kelburn Observatory was brought by him to New Zealand, and for many years he used it with advantage at Meanee.

His work in meteorology first made Napier conspicuous for the richness of its endowment. In this he sought no recognition, but recognition came to him in the Fellowship of two Royal Societies. . . . It is a pity that such a man could not have

been left to his study and retirement; a pity that such gifts as his should have had to be absorbed in the details of petty administration.

"For four and forty years David Kennedy, encompassed with infirmity, strove to bear the burden of the priesthood of Christ. Inasfar as it is given man to know such things, he knew what that burden was; to be another Christ: another Christ in his compassion on those who are ignorant and err; another Christ in the preaching of the Gospel; another Christ in his love and care for the children; another Christ in his love for the poor. Because of this we kneel in humble supplication at the foot of the altar to-day. No man shall be justified before God, but beseech that God not to be mindful of his sins, but to grant him a place in the abode of eternal light and peace. We pray, too, that the Mother of God, whom he loved and honoured so much on earth, may extend to him her maternal care. Eternal rest give unto him, O Lord, and let perpetual light shine upon him!"

The service at the graveside was conducted by the Rev. Father Dowling, Rector of Silverstream College.

### AN APPRECIATION.

**Great, Calm Soul.**

(By Eileen Duggan.)

In the year, and almost in the month, of the Marist Centenary, has died one who by his gifts graced his order, and who, by the simplicity of his life, would have earned a spiritual accolade from the humble, fiery founder, Father Colin himself. Here was a man that had had rich, keen talents rewarded by coveted distinctions. He was born in Lyttelton in 1864, and at the age of 12 he went to St. Mary's College, Dundalk, facing strange lands young. In the examination for the Bachelor of Arts Degree he headed his classes at the Royal University of Ireland in mathematics and in science. It was a brain of many facets, for after he was professed in 1885, his courses in Devonshire and Barcelona ended in his obtaining the degree of Doctor of Divinity in Rome. Even then, as a young clerical

student, he wrote a text-book called "Natural Philosophy," still used in classes on mechanics in England and Ireland. He taught in Dundalk until he returned in 1892 to New Zealand, to become a professor at Greenmeadows Seminary. In 1909 he was appointed Rector of St. Patrick's College. There are to-day men who remember his lectures on science and the attention that they attracted from the general public.

He it was who sowed the seed of research in Professor J. Bronte Gatenby, M.A. (Dublin), B.A., B.Sc., Ph.D. (Oxon.), D.Sc. (Lond.), F.R.M.S., M.R.I.A. Professor of Zoology and Comparative Anatomy at Trinity College, Dublin. He was the first student to become Doctor of Philosophy at Oxford, and it has been said that school bored him until he came under Dr. Kennedy, of St. Patrick's. His observatory at Greenmeadows fired the imagination of his students there, and one of them, Rev. Father Joseph Cullen, S.M., came into prominence in connection with his observation of Halley's Comet. For Dr. Kennedy's work in the field of stars and in the calculation of weather he was given Fellowships of the Royal Astronomical Society and the Royal Meteorological Society. His order made him a delegate to the 1914 General Chapter. In 1918 it appointed him Superior of St. Mary's Seminary, and, later, Superior of the Mission House and head of the Novitiate at Highden. In 1928 he was given the highest, hardest and loneliest task that a Marist can have in this country: he was made Provincial, and, in its excellent account of him, the Jubilee Book of St. Patrick's College says that his period of office was the most difficult yet faced, for he had to combat poverty and disaster in the world depression and the Hawke's Bay upheaval. The end of his term saw the magnificent College of St. Patrick's, Silverstream, well established and the Seminary reconstructed.

Those to whom he gave his rare, selective friendship felt it an honour. In him the quality of detachment seemed almost second nature, for science and sanctity combined to produce an unworldly abstraction.

He who could have known perfect happiness in a watch-tower as an astronomer or in a cell as an contemplative, was all his life called to office and to action, yet something of the width of those unhasting vistas, celestial and eternal, lingered in him. He was a scholar who, in a more deliberate country, could have signed books of distinction, but this sacrifice of bent, this austerity of inclination, was the fruit of the spirit of Belley and La Neyliere. As often happens when great spiritual forces march through a man's nature, he had an especial tenderness for little things, the small, insistent life of moth and midge, of dragon

fly and bee. To the Star of the Sea Convent, Seatoun, an institution from which he had great kindness, he had sincere attachment, and little boys from it used to steal to his bedside in Lewisham Hospital, adding to his honours by making him a Fellow of Childhood. He limped a little always, but of his sufferings, even at the last, he did not speak. At his death-bed were his Grace Archbishop O'Shea, who for a time was his colleague on the Seminary staff, his confreres and those dear to him. Archbishop Redwood said once of this great, calm soul that it was "saturated with holiness." For any man that is sufficient epiphany.





**FIRST XI.**

(Left to Right)—Back Row: M. Coady, R. Larsen, I. Manley, E. Wall, N. Cowan, R. Cock.

Front Row: P. McCarthy, N. O'Kane, M. Cleary (capt.), R. Fox, E. W. Tacon.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

## Our Cricket Teams.

*"O very potent little word,  
Out!  
How often have we sadly heard  
Out!  
When stupid umpires surely sin,  
Just as to settle we begin,  
And say, in place of saying "In,"  
Out!"*

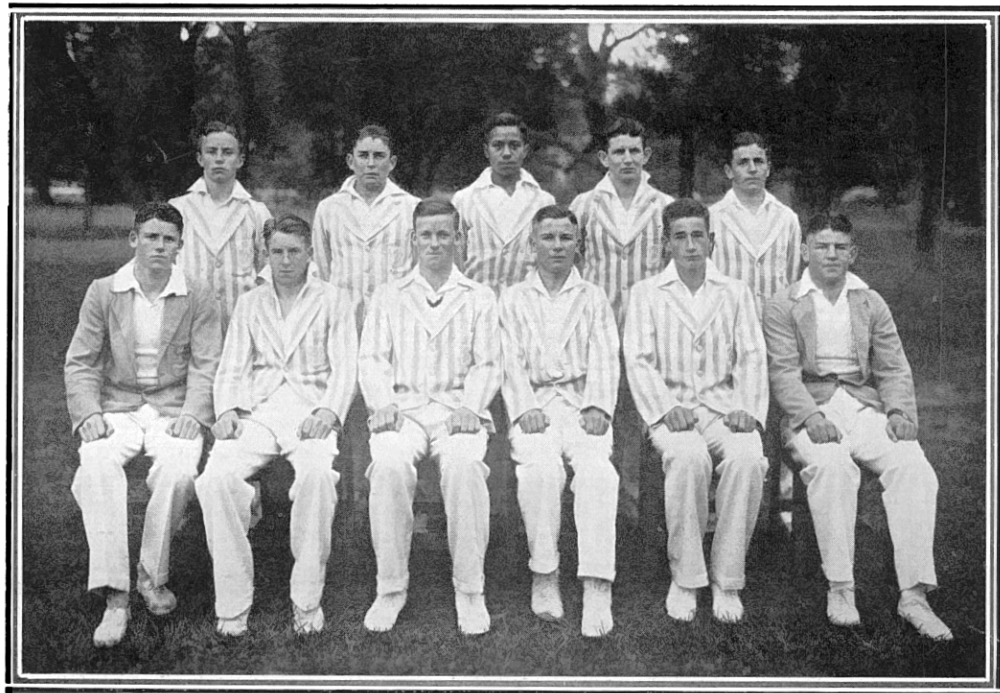
—Norman Gale.

A very broken season has tried the enthusiasm of all School cricketers. Doubtful weather, postponement of games, and wet practice nights have all made the season a rather difficult one, and would afford reason for a natural falling-off in form. Teams, however, seem to have progressed with more noticeable improvement than in other years. The Third XI. has been unfortunate in missing so many games, but we trust these young players will not let so unfortunate a season dull their keenness for the best of summer sports. The Second XI. is maintaining its position in the A2 Grade, where, with two-day matches, its standard of play has considerably advanced.

At the beginning of the season the First XI. was a well-balanced side, and has definitely improved in all departments of the game, except, perhaps, in bowling. The fielding in recent matches has been excellent. O'Kane, McCarthy and Cowan deserve special praise for consistently good fielding. Tacon has improved his wicket-keeping throughout the season, and now, at the top of his form, is the best keeper we have had. The bowling has been somewhat in and out. The damp wickets have made work hard for the fast bowlers. During the whole season they have had to fight conditions and, taking this into consideration, have done well. Manley shows distinct promise, uses his height well, and has good pace. He should concentrate more on the off stump and work into his pace more gradually. Cook has improved and is now much more consistent in length. His run-up is not quite smooth. Fox is a good medium-paced bowler, who is getting better control of length, pace, and spin. Next

season will see him getting plenty of wickets. Roberts is a left-hander, who bowls much better now he has cut down his pace. He has enough natural turn to beat the bat and should keep on the off stump. We suffered a great loss to our slow bowling when Wall left. A slow left-hander, he had a late in-swing, could turn a little, and keep a good length for many overs. Cleary has good turn, varies his pace, and has been successful in getting rid of difficult batsmen. He does not always keep the ball up near enough to the bat. With perseverance he will do well with his fighting. The batting has been encouraging. Cleary has the patience of a good opening bat. Every ball is watched, and his careful innings have been invaluable to the team. When he bats more freely his shots are good. O'Kane scores more rapidly than Cleary and is strong on the off. His footwork is now much smoother and he is scoring more readily on the leg side. Tacon improved with every game and was promoted to opener, where he has been very successful. He can be relied on in a tight corner. Larsen goes well forward, but must get his foot closer to the flight of the ball. He had a lapse from form in the second half of the season. Cowan, though most unorthodox, has a good eye and has made valuable runs. Fox is strong, but careless, and will make a good scoring batsman. McCarthy only needs more confidence to do really well. When settled down, he plays strongly. Roberts, too, shows much promise, but his footwork on the off needs attention. Manley does well now that he is timing better, and Cook and Coady both can hold their end of the wicket. Cleary has captained the side ably.





## SECOND XI.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

Back Row: G. Whittle, P. Lumber, J. Ransfield, D. Angland, W. Burton.

Front Row: P. Gallagher, D. Roberts, W. O'Donnell, R. Kelly (capt.), J. E. Brownlie, K. A. O'Connor.

## COLLEGE GAMES.

## FIRST ELEVEN.

## S.P.C., Silverstream, v. Rongotai College.

15/2/36 and 22/2/36. Won by 129 runs on the First Innings.

## Silverstream.—First Innings.

Cleary, c, b Raven .....	38
O'Kane, b Alexander .....	25
Larsen, b Raven .....	19
McCarthy, c, b Anstey .....	0
Manley, c, b Raven .....	6
Bourke, R., lbw, b Raven .....	2
Tacon, c, b Alexander .....	33
Fox, b Jennings .....	16
Coady, b Gray .....	8
Wall, not out .....	21
Quinn, b Raven .....	6
Extras .....	6
Total .....	180

Rongotai College: First Innings 51 (Manley 4 for 9, Wall 4 for 5, Fox 1 for 15, Cleary 1 for 17).

Rongotai College: Second Innings 153 for 8 wickets (Wall 3 for 40, Fox 1 for 13, Quinn 1 for 16, Cleary 1 for 27, Manley 1 for 38).

## Silverstream v. Wellington College.

29/2/36 and 7/3/36. Lost by 35 runs on the First Innings.

## Silverstream.—First Innings.

Cleary, b Stone .....	3
O'Kane, b Stone .....	10
Larsen, run out .....	26
McCarthy, b Stone .....	13
Manley, b Stone .....	3
Wall, c, b McLoughlin .....	48
Tacon, run out .....	18
Fox, c, b Johns .....	10
Bourke, R., lbw, b McLoughlin .....	6
Coady, not out .....	9
Cook, lbw, b Johns .....	7
Extras .....	16
Total .....	169

Wellington College: First Innings 204 for 7 wickets, declared (Cleary 3 for 51, McCarthy 1 for 6, Manley 2 for 51, O'Kane 1 for 25).

Wellington College: Second Innings 59 for 8 wickets (Fox 3 for 9, Wall 1 for 4, Manley 2 for 14, Cleary 2 for 22).

**S.P.C., Silverstream, v. S.P.C., Wellington.**

14/3/36. Drawn Game.

Silverstream.—First Innings.

Cleary, run out .....	101
Larsen, stumped, b Parker .....	35
Wall, c, b O'Connor .....	7
O'Kane, b O'Connor .....	62
McCarthy, c, b Parker .....	24
Tacon, c, b Parker .....	6
Manley, c, b Parker .....	4
Fox, not out .....	7
Cowan, stumped, b Parker .....	6
Extras .....	28

Total for 8 wickets (declared) ..... 280

S.P.C., Wellington: First Innings 3 wickets for 44 (Wall 3 for 18).

**Silverstream v. Rongotai College.**

28/3/36. Lost by 15 runs on the First Innings.

Silverstream.—First Innings.

Cleary, b Wall .....	1
Larsen, c, b Jennings .....	5
Wall, c, b A'Court .....	6
O'Kane, c, b Jennings .....	50
McCarthy, run out .....	0
Tacon, b Wall .....	7
Fox, c, b Wall .....	18
Cowan, b A'Court .....	22
Manley, c, b Jennings .....	14
Coady, b Jennings .....	2
Cook, not out .....	1
Extras .....	5

Total ..... 131

Rongotai College: First Innings 146 (Wall 3 for 34, Cook 1 for 13, Cleary 1 for 33, Fox 1 for 19).



**THIRD XI.**

(Left to Right)—Back Row: B. Malone, K. Rankin, J. Grady.

Middle Row: T. P. Bourke, J. Quirk, J. P. Sullivan, J. Nicholson.

Front Row: F. Kilgour, G. Dunnett, D. Cummings, M. Moore, J. Fahy.

**Silverstream v. Rongotai College.**

17/10/36. Game unfinished.

Silverstream.—First Innings.

Cleary, c, b Alexander .....	53
Tacon, c, b Wall .....	35
Larsen, c, b Wall .....	1
O'Kane, lbw, b Alexander .....	2
McCarthy, b Alexander .....	6
Fox, c, b Alexander .....	13
Cowan, c, b Anstey .....	26
Manley, stumped, b Jennings .....	23
Coady, c, b Jennings .....	7
Cook, lbw, b Jennings .....	9
Roberts, not out .....	6
Extras .....	11
Total .....	189

Rongotai College: First Innings 49 for 8 wickets (Manley 5 for 24, Cleary 2 for 10, Fox 1 for 28).

**Silverstream v. Wellington Technical College.**

7/11/36. Game unfinished.

Silverstream.—First Innings.

Cleary, b Taylor .....	0
Tacon, run out .....	29
O'Kane, b Taylor .....	0
Manley, b Murphy .....	36
Larsen, c, b Crowther .....	14
McCarthy, b Seymour .....	1
Cowan, lbw, b Kuhn .....	29
Coady, run out .....	7
Cook, lbw, b Kuhn .....	1
Roberts, not out .....	19
Bourke, T. P., run out .....	0
Extras .....	16
Total .....	152

Technical College: First Innings 1 wicket for 2 runs (Manley 1 for 1).

**MATCHES WITH VISITING TEAMS.****Silverstream v. Hutt.**

16/2/36. Lost by 85 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 141. Cleary 16, O'Kane 9, Larsen 66, McCarthy 10, Manley 7, Marsden 7, Tacon 6, Fox 1, Wall 3, Coady 1 not out, Extras 15.

HUTT: 226.

O'Kane 3 for 20, Marsden 2 for 30, Cleary 2 for 41, Manley 2 for 44.

**Silverstream v. Petone.**

1/3/36. Lost by 114 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 103. Cleary 11, O'Kane 0, Larsen 34, McCarthy 14, Manley 0, Fox 1, Tacon 11, Bourke, R., 2, Wall 11 not out, Coady 8, Cook 0, Extras 11.

PETONE: 217.

Cook 1 for 7, Wall 4 for 31, Fox 1 for 24, Manley 2 for 53, Cleary 1 for 33.

**Silverstream v. Taxes.**

29/3/36. Won by 47 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 200. Cleary 27, Larsen 12, O'Kane 41, McCarthy 31, Tacon 31, Fox 23, Cowan 13, Bourke, R., 0, Coady 1, Cook 3 not out, Manley 3 not out, Extras 16.

TAXES: 153.

Larsen 2 for 16, Cook 2 for 18, Cleary 3 for 37, Fox 3 for 39.

**Silverstream v. Depot A.**

5/4/36. Won by 118 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 192 for 9 wickets. Cleary 44, Larsen 0, Fr. Bell 19, O'Kane 33, McCarthy 37, Fox 27, Tacon 2, Cowan 0, Manley 11, Coady 7 not out, Cook 1 not out, Extras 6.

DEPOT A: 74.

Fr. Bell 4 for 3, Larsen 1 for 8, Cook 1 for 9, Fox 2 for 21, Cleary 1 for 16.

**Silverstream v. Todd Motors.**

11/10/36. Play stopped by rain.

SILVERSTREAM: 55 for 3 wickets. Cleary 12, O'Kane 15 not out, McCarthy 5 not out.

TODD MOTORS: 195.

Manley 4 for 35, Cleary 2 for 43, O'Kane 1 for 37, Fox 1 for 44.

**Silverstream v. Victoria College.**

18/10/36. Lost by 127 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 110. Cleary 52, O'Kane 24, Tacon 7, Larsen 5, McCarthy 5, Fox 0, Cowan 0, Manley 0, Brownlie 6, Cook 8, Roberts 0 not out, Coady 0.

VICTORIA COLLEGE: 237.

Cleary 5 for 50, Roberts 2 for 45, McCarthy 1 for 12, Larsen 1 for 16, O'Kane 1 for 20.

**Silverstream v. Hutt.**

1/11/36. Lost by 1 wicket and 26 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 209. O'Kane 49, Tacon 39, Fr. Evatt 20, Fox 16, Cleary 4, Roberts 10, Larsen 6, McCarthy 3, Cook 4, Cowan 6 not out.

HUTT: 236 for 9 wickets.

Cleary 4 for 55, Fox 2 for 57, Larsen 1 for 21.

**Silverstream v. Victoria College.**

15/11/36. Lost by 3 wickets and 28 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 161. Cleary 39, O'Kane 23, Larsen 12, Fox 11, McCarthy 33, Roberts 17, Coady 12, Cook 1 not out, Cowan 1, Manley 2, Tacon 8.

VICTORIA COLLEGE: 189 for 7 wickets.

Manley 2 for 41, Cleary 1 for 46, Roberts 1 for 18, O'Kane 1 for 27.

**SECOND ELEVEN.**

v. Rongotai College. 29/2/36. Lost by 61 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 130 (Cowan 53, Burton 18, Kelly 14, Whittle 11).

RONGOTAI: 191 (Kelly 5 for 26, O'Donnell, W., 1 for 30, Harnett 1 for 21, Quinn 1 for 15).  
v. Wellington College. 4/3/36. Unfinished.



—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

FOURTH XI.

(Left to Right)—Back Row: K. O'Brien, L. McManus, J. N. Brownlie, J. Kavanagh, P. Mahony.

Middle Row: T. Tiller, P. Miller (capt.), T. McNamara.

Front Row: P. Harker, R. Banner, C. Chandler, B. Segrief-Grant.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 222 (Harnett 36, Whittle 46, Barnao 33, Kelly 22, Ransfield 17, K. O'Connor 15, Burton 11).

**WELLINGTON COLLEGE:** 65 for 4 wickets (Ransfield 3 for 5, Kelly 1 for 19).

**v. Scots College.** 28/3/36 and 4/4/36. Lost by 133 runs on the First Innings.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 23 (Bourke 10, Harnett 13).

**SCOTS COLLEGE:** 156 (Kelly 4 for 35, Harnett 3 for 9).

**v. Wellington College.** 17/10/36. Game unfinished.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 281 (Burton 11, Lumber 41, Whittle 34, Kelly 65, Angland 12, Ransfield 14, Brownlie, J. E., 52, O'Donnell, W., 14).

**WELLINGTON COLLEGE:** 3 wickets for 20 (Kelly 2 for 7, O'Donnell 1 for 9).

**v. Scots College.** 7/11/36. Lost by 20 runs on the First Innings.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 140 (Burton 41, Kelly 26, Vale 23, O'Donnell, W., 17).

**SCOTS COLLEGE:** 160 (O'Donnell 2 for 15, Kelly 1 for 37, Brownlie, J. E., 1 for 27, Lumber 1 for 5, Vale 2 for 21).

**v. Petone Hibernian (Visiting Team).** 15/11/36. Lost by 50 runs.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 109 (Whittle 41, Brownlie, J. E., 14, Kelly 11, Vale 10).

**PETONE:** 159 (O'Donnell 1 for 49, Kelly 7 for 54, Vale 1 for 34, T. P. Bourke 1 for 2).

Third Eleven.

**v. Rongotai College.** 7/12/35. Lost by 85 runs.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 64 (Kelly 18, Barnao, V., 13, Bourke, T. P., 10).

**Rongotai:** 147 (Kelly 3 for 11, Roberts 3 for 32).

**v. Wellington College.** 14/12/35. Drawn game.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 49 (Ransfield 22).

**WELLINGTON COLLEGE:** 49 (O'Donnell 6 for 12, Whittle 2 for 7, Cummings 1 for 14).

**v. Rongotai College.** 21/2/36. Won by 59 runs.

**SILVERSTREAM:** 160 (Brownlie 36, Lumber 26, Kilgour 26, Fahy, J., 22, Grady 13, Nicholson 10).

**RONGOTAI:** 101 (Cummings 4 for 14, Brownlie 2 for 12).

**v. S.P.C. (Wellington).** 17/10/36. Lost by 81 runs.

SILVERSTREAM: 64 (T. P. Bourke 15, Kilgour 13).

CITY: 145 (Cummings 4 for 44, Fahy, J., 1 for 32, Bourke 2 for 8, Kilgour 1 for 5).

### Present Boys v. Old Boys.

Match played at Silverstream. 8/12/35. Won by Present Boys by 8 runs on the First Innings.

### Present Boys.—First Innings.

Cleary, c, b O'Leary	22
O'Kane, c, b Fitzgerald	9
Roche, lbw, b Fitzgerald	25
Barnao, c, b Fitzgerald	15
Trehey, c, b Goodson	16
Brice, lbw, b O'Leary	26
Kirby stumped, b McDermot	19
Cunningham, b O'Leary	1
Burke, run out	14
Parker, not out	16
Barnao, J., b Taylor	11
Extras	13
Total	187

Fitzgerald 3 for 37, O'Leary 3 for 20, Goodson 1 for 35, McDermott 1 for 9, Taylor 1 for 10.

### Old Boys.—First Innings.

Nash, J., c, b Barnao	14
E. Cameron, c, b Brice	42
Taylor, c, b Burke	4
O'Connor, K., b Cunningham	2
McDermott, c, b Brice	4
O'Leary, c, b Cunningham	30
Goodson, c, b Cunningham	46
Fitzgerald, c, b Cleary	13
Clifford, stumped, b Cleary	0
Fr. Hoben, c, b Roche	1
Fr. Bell, not out	1
Extras	22
Total	179

Bowling: Cunningham 3 for 27, Brice 2 for 14, Cleary 2 for 9, Burke 1 for 23, Roche 1 for 39, Barnao, J., 1 for 44.



FIFTH XI.

(Left to Right)—Back: E. Taripo, R. Butler, K. McDonald.

Middle: P. Crawford, K. Smith, G. Hume, G. Whincop.

Front: J. McMillan, R. Sherlock, G. Luoni (capt.), T. Moran, B. Hoare.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.



# Musical.

*What passion cannot Music raise and quell?  
When Jubal struck the chorded shell  
His listening brethren stood around,  
And, wondering, on their faces fell  
To worship that celestial sound.*

—Dryden.

THE year 1936 has been one of solid work and meritorious performance. The standard of orchestral performance was perhaps higher than that reached in any previous year, and on this we would congratulate the Conductor, Father Feehly, and all the members of the Orchestra who worked so energetically and enthusiastically under him to attain a yet higher grade of achievement. It augurs well for the immediate future that the majority of the Orchestra are young in college years, and the combination will not be completely shattered by the departures that follow the break-up. The string section of the Orchestra was particularly good this year.

The law court, in an official, not a defensive role, claimed W. Johnston, our pianist for the last five years. We earnestly hope that his musical studies will be duly furthered, and that he will come to some realisation of the remarkable talent he displayed as a youth at College.

An unusual wealth of material offered itself in the soprano section this year, and the strength and quality of this division enabled many varied compositions to be done.

The Common of the Mass was rendered in the Chapel in Plain Chant on the occasion of the major feasts of the Church. Requiem Mass was sung on Anzac Day, and it was the Choir's privilege to pay the last respects to an Old Boy of the College, Father Joseph Herring, when a Solemn Requiem Mass was offered for the repose of his soul at St. Mary of the Angels'. May he rest in peace.

Mr. H. Temple White, who has been consistently kind in his interest in school music, at the suggestion of the management committee of the Apollo Singers, paid the College Orchestra the compliment of a request to assist them in the second concert of their season. This concert was given in the Concert Chamber of the Town Hall. Spurred on naturally by this

request, the Orchestra worked diligently in the preparation of its programme. Several accompaniments to selections from Grand Opera were mastered, and after only one rehearsal with the Apollo Singers they performed in a highly creditable manner.

## THE WELLINGTON APOLLO SINGERS TWENTIETH CONCERT

Conductor:

Mr. H. TEMPLE WHITE

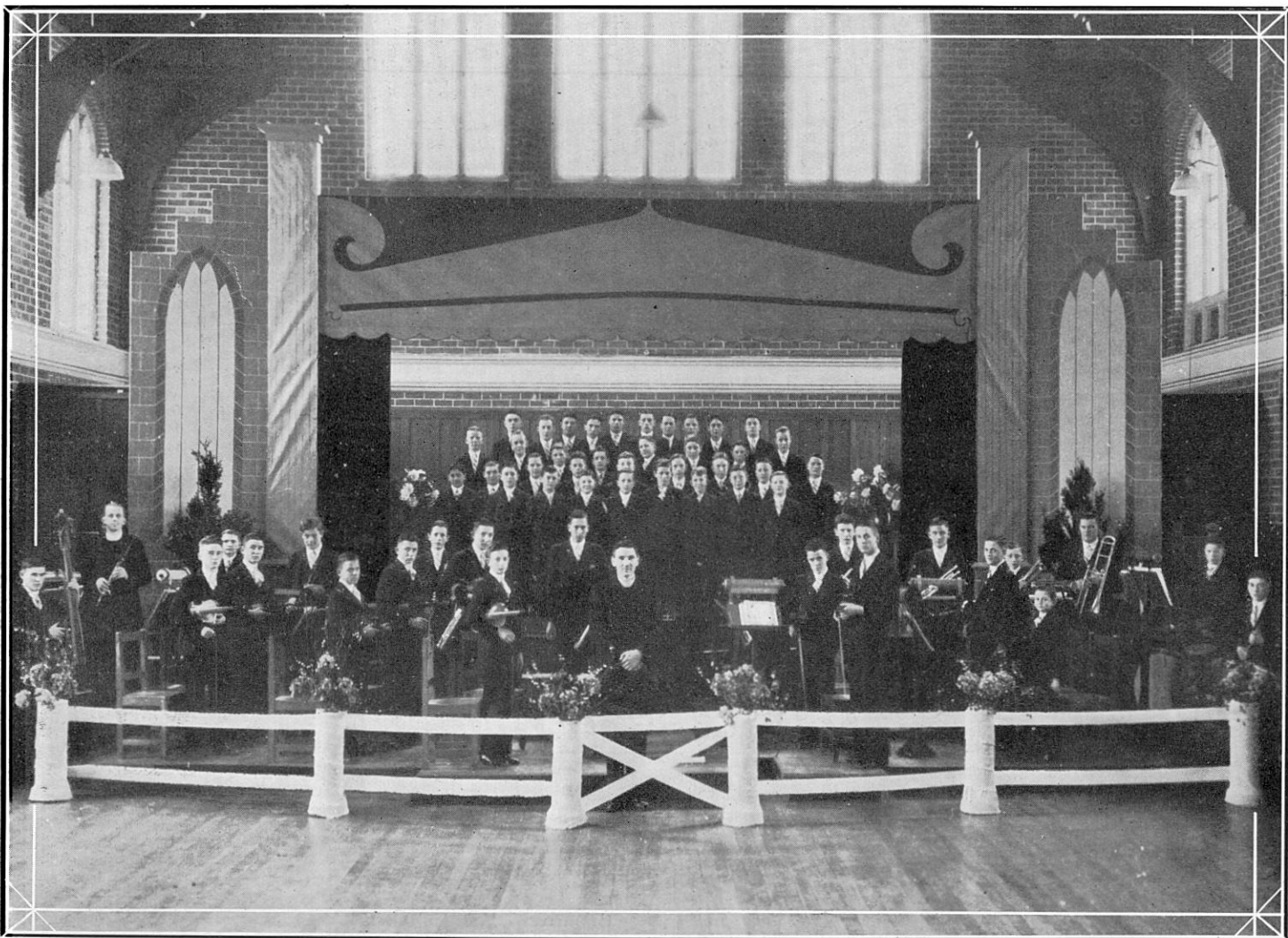
With

ST. PATRICK'S COLLEGE ORCHESTRA  
(Silverstream).

Conductor:

REVD. FATHER C. F. FEEHLY, S.M.

1. Anvil Chorus ..... Verdi  
The Apollo Singers and St. Patrick's  
College Orchestra.
2. "In This Hour of Softened Splendour"  
Ciro Pinsuti  
The Apollo Singers
3. "My Dreams" ..... Tosti  
Mr. P. Martin
4. (a) "The Anvil" ..... Adolphe Adam  
(b) "Ma Mississippi Home" .... F. G. Smith  
The Apollo Singers
5. "Pomp and Circumstance" March in D  
Elgar  
St. Patrick's College Orchestra
6. "Were You There?" ..... Granville Bantock  
The Apollo Singers
7. "Sailors' Chorus" (from "The Flying Dutchman") ..... Wagner  
The Apollo Singers and St. Patrick's  
College Orchestra
8. "Pilgrim's Chorus" (from "Tannhauser")  
Wagner  
The Apollo Singers and St. Patrick's  
College Orchestra
9. "Song of the Pedlar" ..... C. Lee Williams  
The Apollo Singers
10. "Onaway, Awake, Beloved!" .... F. H. Cowan
11. (a) "Now is the Month of Maying"  
Thos. Morley  
(b) "Ballad of Olav Trygvason" (Ed. Greig)  
The Apollo Singers



ORCHESTRA AND CHOIR.

12. Three Dances from Ballet Music ("Faust")  
Gounod  
(a) Waltz, (b) Allegretto, (c) Moderato con Moto.  
St. Patrick's College Orchestra
13. "O, Peaceful Night" ..... Ed. German  
The Apollo Singers
14. "Soldiers' Chorus" ("Faust") ..... Gounod  
The Apollo Singers and St. Patrick's  
College Orchestra.

The following extract is taken from the "Evening Post" report:—

"A happy combination was achieved last night when the Apollo Singers, on the occasion of their twentieth concert, combined forces with the orchestra of St. Patrick's College, Silverstream. The orchestra was composed of twenty-three members. The choir and the orchestra provided a concert which thoroughly satisfied those who practically filled the Concert Chamber of the Town Hall. The Apollo Singers, aided by the orchestra, made several excursions into the realm of grand opera, and those choruses were amongst the most successful items on the programme. They included the 'Sailors' Chorus' from 'The Flying Dutchman' (in which the Apollo Singers were reinforced by a Silverstream choir), 'Pilgrims' Chorus,' and, as a concluding item, the 'Soldiers' Chorus.' Each was sung and played with the requisite vigour and taste, and met with rounds of applause.

"The orchestra, in addition to providing the accompaniments for the choruses, played Elgar's 'Pomp and Circumstance March in D' very successfully, considering their youth, and were called upon to respond with an encore. The encore number supplied was 'To the Rising Sun,' by Torjussen. They were warmly applauded for their playing of three dances from the ballet music of 'Faust,' these items being well within their compass. It was distinctly pleasing to find the boys such able orchestral players."

### Mid-year Concert.

The Assembly Hall was tastefully decorated with spring blossoms and hydrangeas on the occasion of the usual mid-year concert given on August 20th. Despite the unpleasant weather the Assembly Hall was well filled with an audience enthusiastic in its approval of the programme presented. In this performance several stage accessories lent to us by kind friends added a novel and attractive touch. We are grateful

to Monsignor Connolly for the loan of the spotlight from St. Francis Hall. This was installed in the operator's cubicle above the Assembly Hall. During the items the light was operated very effectively by Father S. Bourke, S.M. The orchestral desks were each fitted with lights on an independent system.

The programme was as follows:—

### CONCERT PROGRAMME, AUGUST 20, 1936.

1. "Pomp and Circumstance" March in D (Elgar)  
The College Orchestra
2. "Anvil Chorus" ("Il Trovatore") ..... Verdi  
The Choir with Orchestra
3. Pianoforte Solo—Rhapsody No. 15" .... Liszt  
H. W. Johnston
4. "To a Wild Rose" ..... Schubert  
T. Powell, J. McMillan and P. McDonald
5. "To the Rising Sun" ..... Torjussen  
The College Orchestra
6. "THE DEATH TRAP"—A Play by "Saki."  
Dimitri, a reigning Prince of Kedaria, E. Luke  
Dr. Stonetz ..... P. McCarthy  
Col. Girnitz ..... J. McGill  
Major Vontieff ..... W. Tyreman  
Capt. Schultz ..... R. Hall  
(Officers of the Kranitzki Regiment)  
Scene: An ante-chamber in the Prince's  
Castle at Tzern.  
Time: The present day. The scene opens  
about 10 o'clock in the evening.

### INTERVAL

1. Two Dances from the Ballet Music ("Faust")  
Gounod  
(a) Allegretto  
(b) Moderato con moto  
The College Orchestra
2. A Scene from "Madame Butterfly" .... Puccini  
With intense yearning in her heart, Butterfly  
gazes out to sea, as evening falls, in the hope  
that her husband's ship might be returning.  
Madame Butterfly ..... J. Grady
3. Waltz ..... Rolfe  
The College Orchestra
4. Flute Solo—Reverend Father Evatt
5. "Pilgrim's Chorus" ("Tannhauser") .. Wagner  
The Choir with Orchestra
6. Humorous Sketch—  
J. Orr and T. Moloney
7. Sailor's Hornpipe—T. Sherlock
8. First Movement of the "Moonlight Sonata"  
Beethoven  
The College Orchestra
9. "Sailor's Chorus" (from the "Flying Dutch-  
man") ..... Wagner  
The Choir with Orchestra  
(Sailor's Dance: T. Sherlock)

GOD SAVE THE KING

Several items were of outstanding merit. The fine performance of H. W. Johnston in the interpretation of one of Liszt's Rhapsodies was characterized by excellent technique and true



Hungarian abandon. As an encore item he presented a Ballade by Brahms, and this was a thoroughly artistic effort.

Thanks to the untiring energy of Brother Gribben, the play was well produced. It was well received too. All the players had a commendable grip on their parts. E. Luke, who sustained the principal role, was convincing. His acting was of a high standard, and we hope that he will not miss joining up with some amateur theatrical society if the opportunity presents itself in later life.

The "Pilgrims' Chorus" and the "Sailors' Chorus" were both impressive items. The general effect of the "Pilgrims' Chorus" was sufficiently grand to render something of the fulness and greatness of this wonderful composition. The "Sailors' Chorus" went with a great roll of sound, and the sailor's dance performed by T. Sherlock while the orchestra played the long introduction, did much to enhance the quality of the chorus. We wish to congratulate Master Sherlock on being the first to take the College platform with a dance.

Perhaps the most finely rendered item of the evening was the "Humming Chorus" from "Madame Butterfly." Great difficulties had been overcome in the preparation of this item. The high soprano notes were sustained admirably, and the sad spirit of the item was captured and portrayed in the soft artistic restraint of the voices. By means of lighting effects the main body of the choir was shaded into the background.

After the concert the visitors were entertained to supper by the Rector and Staff. The Matron had also prepared excellent refreshments for the whole school, and the three cheers of thanks, plus haka, which concluded the evening's entertainment, were a very lively approbation of this final item on the programme. Once more we would like to express to the Matron and her staff our thanks for this very enjoyable supper.

We conclude this brief chronicle of the year's musical endeavour with a vote of thanks to those who have helped to entertain the school for the year. Even practices were regarded by some keen little music lovers as minor concert performances, and after tea it was an ordinary



thing to see between twenty and thirty boys sitting round the Assembly Hall listening to the orchestra and choir at practice. Our congratulations are extended naturally to the Conductor,

Father Feehly, for the able and consistently energetic way he pursued his work during the year. The result of his work in the standard of achievement has been very gratifying, and

must repay in part the hours of tireless energy expended as the price necessary for inducing that measure of inspiration required in creditable performance.



## *The College Orchestra.*

ST. PATRICK'S COLLEGE ORCHESTRA, SILVERSTREAM.

### Conductor:

Rev. Father C. F. Feehly, S.M.

### Violins:

Delaney, N.  
Larsen, R.  
Webberley, G.  
Dwyer, R.  
Vodanovich, G.  
McManus, I.  
Cowan, N.  
Purcell, P.  
Fahy F.  
Fahy, T.

} Leaders

### Bass:

Coady, M.

### Flutes:

Rev. Fr. L. R. Evatt, S.M.  
Doggett, B. C.  
Goodchild, E.

### Cornets:

Garland, D.  
Moloney, T.  
Doggett, G. B.

### Clarinet:

Parker, M.

### Trombone:

Hall, K.

### Timpani:

Harker, P.

### Drums and Percussion:

McDonnell, E.  
Hoare, B.

### Piano:

Johnston, H. W.





# Oratory and Debating.

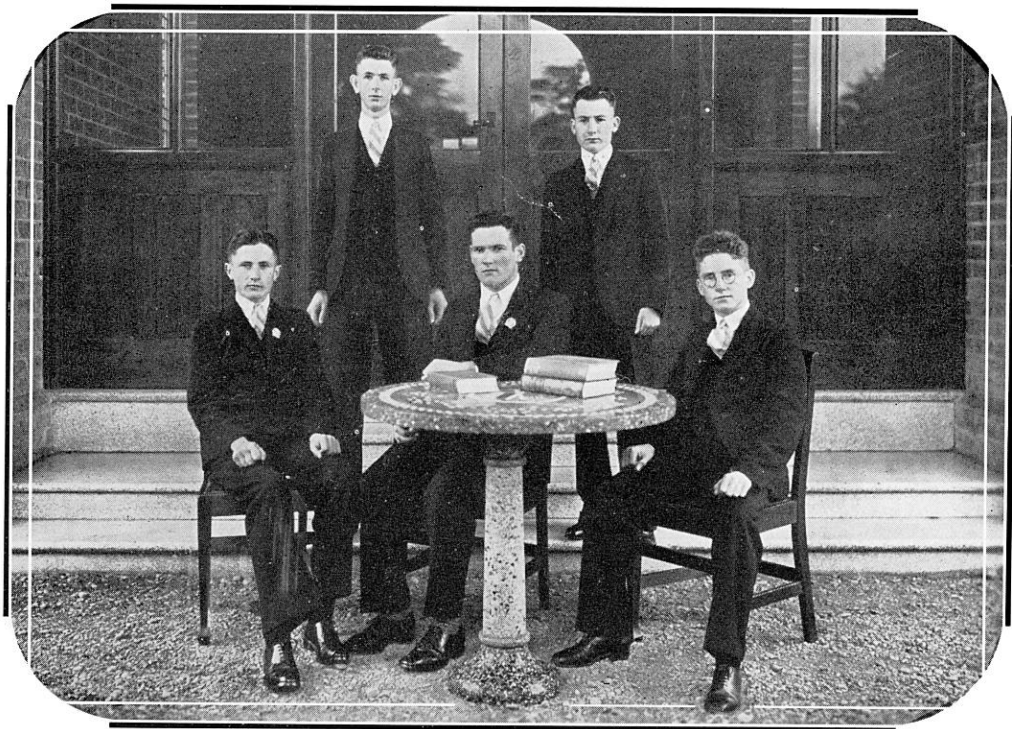
*"And then*

*So charming left his voice, that we, awhile,  
Still thought him speaking,  
Still stood rapt to hear."*

—Brougham.

SUCH was the magical effect attributed to a famous public speaker, because of the majesty of his diction, the depth and fulness of his deep sonorous voice, the dignity of his man-

The values of eloquence is not lost sight of midst the maze of college activities. While on the playing fields the boys fit themselves physically for class, and while in class they lay up the



DEBATING AND ORATORY TEAMS.

(Left to Right): M. Cleary, J. Bergin, B. O'Fagan, P. Minto, R. Dwyer.

ner, his forceful appeal to reason and strong feeling.

This is the ideal every speaker should strive to attain—the realisation of Cicero's cryptic motto "Placere, movere, docere"—"to please, to move, to teach."

The excellence of the art of eloquence cannot be placed on too high a plane. It is the crowning work of our studies; the golden casket wherein we present the fruits gathered from the tree of knowledge.

treasures of knowledge, in the club they learn how to give expression to what they have learnt. In the beginning their speaking is, as their learning and playing, "with steps heavy and slow," but with practice and application all attain to some measure of success. Some have risen to a praiseworthy level in fluency and neatness of expression on the platform and have reaped honours for themselves and their school, in the various inter-college and inter-club competitions. To these we offer our congratulations on their suc-

cess and hope that this is but one link in a chain of achievements. We thank all for their co-operation in the all-important work of public speaking.

### THE ACADEMICIANS.

The year 1936 has been one of interest for us. It has been full of instruction, too, and the club has attained a fair measure of success at the hands of both of our Rev. Chairmen. We were represented in the College Debating team, and two of our members were equal second in the house contest for the Gallagher Cup.

We take this opportunity of thanking the Rev. Father Kingan who was chairman of our Club at the beginning of the year. We always appreciated his advice and useful criticism. The meetings he conducted were always bright, and his ready wit evoked a hearty peal of laughter on many occasions. One morning the assembly must have struck him as below par in facial brightness and mental spark, "Come on, boys, you look twice as dead as paralysed oysters!" It was a matter of some minutes before the meeting could continue. His instructions were sound and bright and were very much appreciated.

Rev. Father Brosnahan, S.M., was appointed chairman after the departure of Father Kingan. His work in the club was productive of much good result. We are thankful to him for his long hours of coaching. His instructions on the correct manner of speech resulted in a general improvement of enunciation.

### SYLLABUS OF THE YEAR.

Feb. 16: R. Dwyer was elected secretary.

*A lesson on the Elements of Voice Production*" by the Rev. Chairman.

Readings of prose selection—Messrs. Kilgour, Hampton, O'Reilly, Griffen, Roche-Kelly and Coady.

March 8 (a meeting of combined senior clubs):

Debate: "*The New Zealand Rugby Team Should have a Sole Selector when on Tour.*"

The affirmative was upheld by Messrs. Cleary, Cameron, and Bergin against the rest of the club. Speakers for the negative were: Messrs. Hampton, McKay, O'Connor, K. O'Connor, D. O'Fagan and Dwyer. The honours went to those on the platform.

March 15: Lesson on voice production by the chairman.

Prepared Pieces:

"*A Humorous Incident*," D. Angland.

"*Six Brown Boxer Hats*," E. Roche-Kelly.

"*The Stretcher Bearer*," P. Skinner.

"*My Wife's Superstitions*," D. Roberts.

Impromptu Debate: "*Does the End Justify the Means?*" Messrs. Roche-Kelly, Roberts, Coady, Gray, O'Reilly, Hampton, Cowan, Polkinghorne, Webber and Dwyer advanced their opinions.

March 22: Lesson in voice production by the chairman.

Recitations.

"*The Football Song*," E. Goodchild.

"*The Bald Headed Man*," P. Griffen.

"*When the Circus Came to Town*," L. McManus.

Impromptu Speeches:—

"*The Food of the Gods*," by H. G. Wells, P. Brennan.

"*A Picture 'The Raven'*", O. Novak.

"*Thompson's Adventures in the Great War*," N. Cowan.

March 29: Meeting of the combined senior clubs.

Debate: "*The Conduct of the School in the School Diningroom ought to be More or Less the same as the Conduct of the School in a Public Restaurant.*"

Messrs. Bergin, Cleary and Feeney had prepared to defend the affirmative. The negative was taken by Messrs. Tacon, Manley and McKay. Both sides drifted away from the matter under discussion, but Cleary's convincing manner scored heavily for the Affirmative.

April 5: Debates:

"*The Secondary Industries of New Zealand Should not be Intensely Developed.*"

J. Bergin defended this against the rest of the club. He received the chairman's congratulations on the cogent arguments he advanced.

"*Military Training and all it Stands for Should be Compulsory in a School.*" In support of this thesis M. Cleary showed his usual earnestness and proved his case well. He was argued against by Messrs. McKay, Griffen, O'Connor and Dwyer.

"*Italy's Invasion of Abyssinia is Justified.*"

This subject proved rather difficult for impromptu speaking, and the arguments of the opposition proved Feeney's resources severely. From the rest of the club the best debating was done by Messrs. McKay, Dennehy and McDonnell.

April 19: Meeting of the combined senior clubs,

Prepared Piece: "*Quarrel Scene*," from "*Julius Caesar*," M. Cleary and J. Bergin. The two speakers were congratulated on their performances.

#### Impromptu Speeches:

"*Guaranteed Prices*," I. Manley. This caused some amusement.

"*Sport in Schools*," C. N. O'Kane.

"*The New Zealand Air Force*," K. O'Connor.

He was at a loss for interesting information.

"*The Necessity of Traffic Inspectors*," D. Feeney.

"*Grey Flannels Should be Worn in Schools*," P. Jansen.

"*Soccer Should be Played in New Zealand Schools*," C. P. Harker.

"*College Houses*," H. W. Johnston.

"*Why Boys Should be Interested in Horse Racing*," I. Butler.

April 26: Rev. Father Brosnahan, S.M., took the chair.

#### Recitations—

Extracts from "*Julius Caesar*," P. Skinner, G. Bourke, R. Dwyer.

#### Recitations—

"*Requiem*," I. Hayward.

"*On First Looking into Chapman's House*," C. Webber.

#### May 31st.—Debate:

"*Collective Security is the best form of National Defence.*"

The affirmative was taken by Messrs. O'Fagan (leader), Feeney and Dwyer. O'Fagan maintained that Collective Security would minimise the danger of the horrors of war; Feeney, that with Collective Security such a thing as the Abyssinian war would have been obviated; Dwyer that considering the work already achieved by the League of Nations, it had great possibilities in the future as the best safeguard of National Defence.

The negative was contended by Messrs. O'Reilly (leader), Roche-Kelly and Cowan. The principal burden of their arguments was the failure of the League to be an effective force in the settlement of the Abyssinian question, and its consequent futility as a substitute for National Defence.

Mr. O'Reilly's charming platform manner went a long way in winning the decision for the negative side by a decision that read 145 points to 130.

#### June 7th.—Debate:

"*That Capital Punishment should be Abolished.*"

The affirmative, Messrs. Novak (leader), Kilgour, and Lyttleton maintained that punishment should be reformatory rather than punitive. Capital Punishment had failed to prevent crime, and had been successfully done away with in many European countries. The negative, Messrs. Polkinghorne (leader), McManus and Riwai claimed that Capital Punishment was the best deterrent as a check on crime, and helped to maintain a respect for the sanctity of human life. Decision was declared in favour of the affirmative.

*Readings of Prose Selections*—J. Sloane, N. Cowan, N. Coady, W. Chaney.

#### June 14th.—Debate:

"*Collective Security is not incompatible with National Defence.*"

Affirmative, Messrs. Dwyer (leader), Cowan and Griffen. Negative, Messrs. O'Fagan (leader), Feeney and O'Reilly. The Revd. Chairman decided in favour of the negative speakers. He then announced the selection of the team to debate this question against the Peripatetics. O'Fagan (leader), O'Reilly and Dwyer were chosen to present the case for the negative.

#### June 21st.—Debate:

"*Collective Security is not incompatible with National Defence.*"

This subject was debated by the two senior clubs of the school. It was staged in the Assembly Hall, in the presence of the school and Staff, the Rector, Father Dowling, S.M., very kindly consenting to act as judge. The case for the affirmative was taken by Messrs. Cleary (leader), Bergin and McKay. The negative was maintained by Messrs. O'Fagan (leader), O'Reilly and Dwyer. In giving his decision in favour of the affirmative, Father Dowling congratulated all the speakers on the showing they had made. The team chosen to represent the College against Wellington College in the annual debate was Messrs. Cleary (leader), Bergin and Dwyer.

July 26th.—Impromptu Debate:

*"The present Government of New Zealand is hindering rather than furthering the progress of New Zealand."*

The affirmative was supported by Messrs. Vale, Holmes, Dwyer, Sloane, Cook, Baker and O'Reilly. The negative was defended by Messrs. Griffen, Hampton, Cowan, Coanaglen and Feeney.

A reading was also given by I. Hayward.

—R. Dwyer.

## THE PERIPATETICS.

Once again Father Kane had charge of this section of the Senior Debating Club, and for his valued and untiring services the Peripatetics are most grateful.

The record of our activities during the year is as follows:—

February 16th.—

Mr. E. W. Tacon was elected secretary and Messrs. Cleary and Bergin vice-secretaries.

The Chairman gave brief hints on "public speaking" and "platform stance."

## IMPROMPTU SPEECHES.

*"Should Ladies Use Paint and Powder?"*—K. O'Connor.

*"Should New Zealanders Call England 'Home'?"*—H. W. Johnston.

*"The Advantages of Boots over Shoes for Men."*—D. O'Connor.

*"Should the Upper House be Abolished?"*—R. Larsen.

*"The Advantages of 'Shorts' over 'Longs'."*—P. J. Brennan.

The Revd. Chairman then emphasised that "to speak correctly" was the aim of our club training.

March 8th.—  
Meeting of the combined clubs as reported above.

March 15th.—Prepared Speeches:

*"Henry V. at Harfleur."*—W. Cameron.

*"Henry V. at Harfleur."*—K. McKay.

Speech, own composition.—I. Manley.

March 22nd.—

The Revd. Chairman's instructions to-day concerned *"How to breathe properly."*

## Prepared Speeches.

M. Cleary's oration showed careful preparation.

E. McConnell received the compliments of the Chairman.

P. Minto gave *"Henry V. at Harfleur."*

E. Luke gave *"Lasca,"* and received a long ovation.

L. Brennan's rendering of *Mark Antony's Speech* showed lack of preparation.

March 29th.—

Meeting of the combined Senior Clubs as reported above. This and the subsequent meetings of the first term have been scheduled above.

May 31st.—

Discussions on points of topical interest.



Beethoven.

*"Quarrel Scene from Julius Caesar."*—E. Luke and M. Cleary.

June 7th.—Debate:

*"Collective Security is the best form of National Defence."*

The affirmative was taken by Messrs. Cleary, Tacon and Bergin; the negative, by Messrs. McKay, Manley and Minto. The debate was very lively, and was thoroughly enjoyed by the audience. There was no decision given.

The entries of this club were then taken for the Gallagher Cup Oratory. They were: Messrs. Cleary, Bergin, Minto, McDonnell, Manley, Malone and McKay.

June 14th.—

The Peripatetics prepared for their debate with the Academicians. Messrs. Cleary, Bergin and McKay took the platform in turn.

June 21st.—Debate:

*"Collective Security is the best form of National Defence."*

This was debated in the Assembly Hall, and our side, Messrs. Cleary (leader), Bergin and McKay, maintaining the affirmative, were awarded the decision by 334 points to 315.

The subsequent meetings of the club were devoted to the preparation of our candidates that had entered for the College Contest in Oratory. The debaters worked on matter for their debates against St. Bede's and Wellington College.

### ANNUAL DEBATE WITH WELLINGTON COLLEGE.

By a special request of the Wellington branch of the League of Nations Union, our annual debate with Wellington College was held this year in the "Evening Post" Buildings. Members of the Union attended, and also representatives from the different colleges in the city. Owing to the absence of Mr. O'Regan, Dr. Beaumont presided. The judges were Messrs. Appleton and McCormack.

When Mr. Duncan Hall, of the League of Nations Secretariat, was in New Zealand in May, he chose a subject for this inter-college debate. It was: *"Collective Security (as conceived by the League of Nations) is not incompatible with National Defence."* Silverstream had the affirmative.

The teams were:—

Wellington College: McReary (leader), Berg, and Treadwell.

Silverstream College: Cleary (leader), Bergin, and Dwyer.

### THE DEBATE.

Cleary opened the debate for Silverstream by contending that without collective security no nation was safe. The safety of each nation depended on the safety of others. He showed that collective security was not incompatible with national defence by reference to the League Covenant, which allowed each nation sufficient armament for national defence. Abyssinia had failed to make provision for its defence, and the League was not responsible for its annexation.

McReary (Wellington College) declared that while individual nations piled up armaments there could be no such thing as collective security. The principal requirement for security was the reduction of armaments to such a degree that wars become impossible. Individual action was

incompatible with collective action. Armaments were not a protection against war, but an incitement to it. Such policy reminded him of the Irishman who, when he heard that his neighbour was piling up bricks to throw at him, said that he would begin to throw them first.

Bergin (St. Patrick's College) said his opponents were inconsistent, inasmuch as they wanted every nation secure, yet denied to each nation the ordinary means of guaranteeing security. Collective security was an aid to national defence, not a substitute for it. Opponents advocated that silly pacifism which made a nation a prey to its enemies. Such a policy might suit the twelve choirs of angels, but was not suited to weak human nature.

Berg (Wellington College) declared that the affirmative had really missed the point of the debate, and had muddled the conception of collective security. He would meet their case, however, by reference to the Italian action in Abyssinia and Japanese interference in Manchuria. Both Abyssinia and China had trusted to the League to protect them, but the League had failed them. League action would continue to fail while nations within the League continued to increase their armaments.

Dwyer, R. (St. Patrick's College) declared that if two things were incompatible, one had to go. National defence could not be dispensed with, since such policy would lead to national extinction. Was collective security, then, to go? If it did, then the efforts towards the establishment of security made during the last twenty years would have been in vain, and we would now be in a worse position than in 1914. Another world war would ensue, far more terrible than the last, and sheer barbarism would result.

Treadwell (Wellington College) made a fine appeal for a clearer understanding of the subject. The League had to admit of too many failures, and its conception of collective security was at fault. It had not led to a better understanding among the nations, and, within the League itself, the nations had not observed its covenant.

Both leaders gave an effective reply, and after the judges had retired for a few minutes, they announced their decision, Silverstream gaining the verdict by 282 points to 269.

Mr. McCormack then made a few remarks about all the speakers, saying that the two best had been Bergin (Silverstream) and Berg (Wellington College), who scored 93 and 86 points



respectively. The judge's main complaint was that parts of the debate seemed to have been too well prepared, otherwise the standard of public speaking and argumentation was excellent.

## DEBATING AND ORATORY CONTEST WITH ST. BEDE'S COLLEGE.

The debating team was: M. Cleary (leader) and Bergin; orators, B. O'Fagan and P. Minto.

After an enjoyable trip the teams arrived in Christchurch on Sunday, the 19th of July. During the day they received hospitable entertainment, for which all were very grateful.

### THE DEBATE.

When the rival teams met on Sunday night, St. Bede's upheld the statement that "*The Complete Control of Enterprise and Industry by the State is against the best interests of the Community.*"

Spillane, the St. Bede's leader, opened the debate. He showed how the fruits of much hard labour would be taken from a market gardener if the State interfered. Further, he claimed that complete State control removes self-interest from enterprise, and industry—that self-interest which is a most important factor in progress.

Cleary, the Silverstream leader, then replied. He refuted Spillane's argument by showing that State control is not the same as State ownership. This could be seen by the fact that the State could control traffic quite well without confiscating the vehicles that comprise that traffic. Cleary then outlined how State control of industry originated in the early 19th century in the form of Factory Acts—these Acts which did so much for the relief of a suffering community. Gradually, as necessity increased, more and more State control had been required to safeguard and further the interests of the community.

The next speaker was Campbell, of St. Bede's. He mentioned many points, the main one of which was that the complete control of industry by the State would inaugurate a new social class in our midst. Unfortunately, the time limit prevented Mr. Campbell from discussing in full the detrimental effect of State control on the community.

Next to speak was Bergin. In replying to Spillane and Campbell, he showed that complete State control of industry did not affect the honest workers, but imposed a severe check upon the mighty capitalist and the unrestrained financier.

Continuing, he showed that partial State control, as suggested by Spillane, was impracticable, and that control, properly so called, must be complete control. He then attacked capitalism and its attendant vices, illustrating with the fact that comparatively few men were controlling the monetary policy of the whole world, and were even such a menace to the State as to be powerful enough to cause wars at will.

Following Bergin, the Silverstream leader made his reply speech. Cleary attacked vigorously the arguments of the St. Bede's team, quoting the anti-capitalistic views of Pope Leo XIII, a recognised authority on such matters.

When Spillane, the St. Bede's leader, took the platform, he emphasised the evils that would result from a socialistic State control. In conclusion, he summarised the points put forward by his team.

The judge, Mr. Reed, of the legal profession, then gave his decision, awarding the debate to St. Bede's. In an interesting analogy, he likened the evening's contest to a race in which the winners had obtained an early start the advantage of which the Silverstream team had been unable to overcome. After giving his decision Mr. Reed gave his views on the subject. He thought that Silverstream made a mistake in not defending Communism, and showing the benefits that have been derived from it in Fascist Italy, Soviet Russia, and Nazi Germany. He then congratulated St. Bede's on winning the cup, the trophy which goes to the winners of this annual debate.

### THE ORATORY AT ST. BEDE'S.

The first speaker in the contest for the O'Connell Shield was P. Minto, of Silverstream. He rendered a colourful picture of the life of Hannibal. His most noticeable qualities were good enunciation and the finish of vowel sounds.

The next orator was Caulfield, of St. Bede's, with the subject, "*G. K. Chesterton.*" In his speech he dealt mainly with the noble spirit of the man. Caulfield's gestures were frequent and varied.

The third oration was delivered by B. O'Fagan, of Silverstream. He spoke on "*Gallipoli*," picturing rather vividly some of the scenes of the battle. He was inclined to be a little too fast; his gestures were very natural.

The final speaker of the evening was W. Spillane, of St. Bede's. He gave a "*Vision of war*" as he could see it. In this he painted the

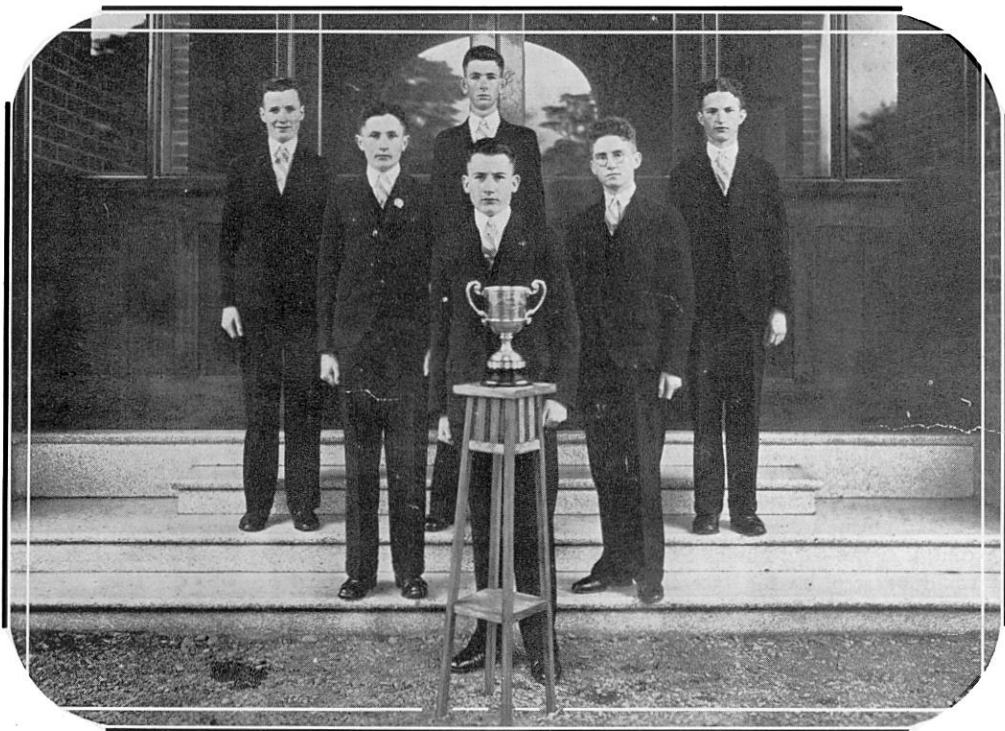
usual pictures of horror and devastation that accompany war.

The task of adjudicating the oratory was in the hands of Professor Sinclair, of Canterbury College. Professor Sinclair now proceeded to give his verdict, together with a little criticism.

He thought that Minto had chosen a bad subject, adding that, to his mind, people, like Hanibal, were a menace to civilisation. Although Minto created a splendid atmosphere, he was

full. The main fault was that in the whole of this speech there were no quotations from the works of Chesterton to substantiate the great praise given the author. Caulfield gained first place, and we congratulate him on his success.

Mr. Hayward, M.L.C., who was in the chair for the evening, then offered a few words of congratulation and encouragement to the speakers. His Lordship Bishop Brodie and the Rector of St. Bede's, Fr. Burger, S.M., spoke



#### COMPETITORS IN GALLAGHER CUP.

(Left to Right): E. McDonnell, M. Cleary, J. Bergin, R. Dwyer, V. Conaglen.

In Front: P. Minto.

criticised for displaying emotion that was not genuine.

Re "*Gallipoli*," given by B. O'Fagan, the judge remarked that it was dubious whether the speech supported warfare or pacifism. Like Minto, O'Fagan had not chosen the best of subjects.

Spillane, in his "*Vision of War*," had chosen a most hackneyed subject, and had suffered accordingly, said Professor Sinclair. Summing up, the judge said that Caulfield, who spoke on "*Chesterton*," had chosen the best subject. Chesterton was a man of high ideals and noble spirit, and Caulfield had brought out these points in

briefly. On behalf of the Silverstream, Fr. Brosnahan, S.M., replied and congratulated the winners.

#### THE GALLAGHER CUP ORATORY.

The annual oratory competition for the senior clubs is contested in two divisions; one for original speeches, and the other for set speeches taken from Irish history. The Gallagher Cup is the trophy awarded to the speaker gaining the highest aggregate in both divisions, while the Chamness Gold Medal is for the best of the Irish speeches.

The original speeches were delivered in the Assembly Hall on Sunday, the 9th of August. Fr. Brosnahan held the chair, and the duties of judge were capably carried out by Mr. H. O'Leary, K.C.

Below is a list of the judge's placings, together with his helpful criticism:—

D. Feeney, "*Religious Persecutions in Russia*"

72 pts.

Feeney's opening and conclusion were the best parts of the speech. He modulated his voice well, making good use of the rise and fall. He also had good gestures.

R. J. Dwyer, "*Josef Pilsudski*"

70 pts.

The way in which Dwyer identified his hero with the nation was attractive. Although his enunciation and modulation were very good, his speech was inclined a little too much towards mere recitation. His gestures were fair.

M. P. Cleary, "*Father Damien of Molokai*"

69 pts.

Cleary's speech in some ways resembled a beautifully recited poem. There was a tendency to over-emphasize the enunciation and pronunciation. He also gave too many hideous details of the leper's life.

B. O'Fagan, "*Gallipoli*"

69 pts.

The opening was rather stiff. He spoke too fast, and there could have been more modulation. In the middle of the oration, he gripped his audience well.

P. F. Minto, "*Hannibal*"

66 pts.

Minto's oration was too studied. His inclination to over-enunciate prevented a smooth flow. His gestures were good, and his ending excellent.

J. D. Bergin, "*Benito Mussolini*"

66 pts.

The opening did not grip sufficiently. There was room for more modulation. He, too, was inclined to over-enunciate. The body of the speech was well done, and the ending very good.

V. Conaglen, "*Marshal Foch*"

64 pts.

He led up to his subject well. In the climaxes he rose too high, getting near a shriek. The gestures he made were rather stiff.

B. Malone, "*Napoleon Bonaparte*"

62 pts.

His opening was another that was rather formal. This speech was a good essay. Malone's delivery was somewhat monotonous, and gestures were few.

I. T. Manley, "*Mustapha Kemal*"

62 pts.

Manley went too quickly to the details of his speech. There was no change in his voice or manner throughout.

E. McDonnell, "*Rudyard Kipling*"

61 pts.

McDonnell gave the impression of being nervous. His voice was not quite strong enough, and his gestures were rather stiff.

After announcing the decision, Mr. O'Leary said that he was genuinely surprised at the standard of the College oratory. As far as he could see, the construction of speeches, and the enunciation and pronunciation were excellent. After he had congratulated the speakers, he described for them some of the best orators he had ever heard.

## THE CHAMNESS MEDAL.

Sunday, the 4th October, was the date appointed for the Irish Speeches. This was the last time that the school was assembled to hear the orators. Fr. Brosnahan again held the chair, and this time the judge was Very Reverend Fr. Lysaght, S.M., B.A., Rector of St. Patrick's College, Wellington.

The following are the results of this competition:—

P. F. Minto, "*Speech from the Dock*"

(William Orr) 89 pts.

Minto created an excellent atmosphere. Although his introduction was one of the best, it was a little too lengthy. In parts the speech sounded rather academic.

E. R. McDonnell, "*The Genius and Character of the Irish Race*" (Tom Bourke)

81 pts.

This speech was the most forceful of all. A little more voice-modulation would have helped.

R. J. Dwyer, "*The Nomination of Henry Grattan's Son*" (Lord Plunket)

75 pts.

The rise and fall of voice were well effected. In the climaxes, his voice sounded a little strained.

M. P. Cleary, "*Resolution on the Prosecution of Mr. O'Connell*" (R. Shiel)

72 pts.

Both Cleary's manner and voice were pleasant, but when he reached the heights of righteous indignation, he failed to sustain the effect.

D. Feeney, "*What the Popes did for Rome*"

(Bourke) 73 pts.

Feeney also had a pleasant range and variety in his voice. The interpretation was a little strained. Although his low register predominated, his voice carried well.

J. D. Bergin, "*The Policy for Ireland*"

(Meagher) 68 pts.

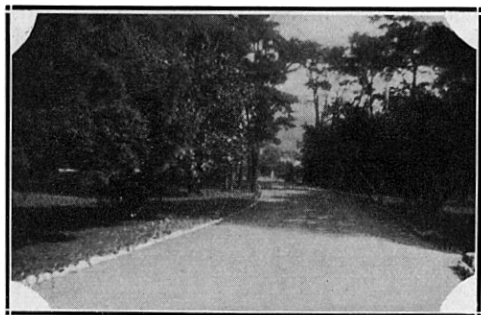
The introduction was excellent, but, in the main, the speech was inclined to be too hurried. The ending was not effective.

V. Conaglen, "*Daniel O'Connell*" (Dr. Cahill)

52 pts.

This speech was not arresting enough. The gestures were slightly stiff. Conaglen's choice of subject, however, was the most suitable of all the passages heard.

After congratulating Minto and McDonnell, Father Lysaght remarked that all the speakers



THE DRIVE.

manifested commendable poise on the platform. He then emphasised the importance of a firm foundation in the art of public speaking.

As a result of the two competitions, both the Gallagher Cup and the Chamness Medal were awarded to members of the Peripatetics. The final results were:—

#### THE GALLAGHER CUP, 1936.

- |                                    |         |
|------------------------------------|---------|
| 1. P. F. Minto .....               | 77 pts. |
| 2. R. J. Dwyer and D. Feeney ..... | 72 pts. |
| 3. E. McDonnell .....              | 71 pts. |

#### THE CHAMNESS MEDAL.

- |                       |         |
|-----------------------|---------|
| 1. E. McDonnell ..... | 81 pts. |
| 2. R. J. Dwyer .....  | 75 pts. |
| 3. D. Feeney .....    | 73 pts. |

Special prizes awarded annually for the most improved speakers in each of the senior clubs were awarded to:—

Peripatetics: M. P. Cleary.

Academicians: D. Feeney.

In conclusion, the Club wishes to thank Revd. Fr. Lysaght, S.M., and Mr. Humphrey O'Leary for their kind and valued services as judges.

—J. D. Bergin.

#### INTERMEDIATE DEBATING SOCIETY

The Intermediate Debating Society consisted of approximately fifty members. Some very useful work was carried out during the year, a pleasing feature being the high standard of speaking evidenced in the orations. The club wishes to extend its thanks to the Rev. Chairman,

Father Feehly, for the interest which he took in it throughout the year.

#### INTERMEDIATE DEBATE, 1936.

March 8th.—Readings from "*The Merchant of Venice*."

K. Hall, R. Fox, P. Miller, K. Herbert, R. Hall, J. Quirk, B. Kennedy, M. Moore, J. McElroy, P. Dwyer.

March 15th.—Readings from "*The Merchant of Venice*."

P. Edmonds, P. O'Dowd, J. McGill, R. Bosworth, P. Purcell, T. Keehan, J. Orr, J. Wilkie, P. Radomski, N. Flynn.

March 26th.—Readings from "*The Merchant of Venice*."

C. Gibbons, J. Steel, D. McEvedy, K. Rankin, B. Kennedy, R. Fox, T. Keehan, A. Hurley, R. Hall, P. Lumber, J. McGill, J. McElroy, J. Wilkie, N. Delaney, N. Flynn.

April 5th.—Readings from "*An English Heritage*."

J. Quirk, M. Parker, R. Hall, R. Bosworth, J. Grady, C. Park, T. Keehan, J. Orr, F. McLoughlin, J. Steel, H. Takarangi, N. Delaney K. Kelly.

Impromptu Speeches: P. Dunne and J. McGill.

April 19th.—Readings from "*The Merchant of Venice*."

J. E. Brownlie, C. Park, F. McLoughlin, G. Luoni, J. Grady, B. C. Doggett, A. Crombie, K. Kelly.



DOWN THE SILVERSTREAM.

April 26th.—Impromptu Speeches:

R. Fox, "*Lord Nelson*."

K. Loe, "*By Air Over Cook Strait*."

T. P. Bourke, "*Mutiny on the Bounty*."

D. Cummings, "*Two Years Before the Mast*."

Impromptu Debate: "*The Merits of Cricket are superior to those of Football.*"

Affirmative: T. Moloney and P. McCarthy.

Negative: J. Orr and N. Devery.

May 31st.—Impromptu Speeches and Recitations:

J. Wilkie, "*Description of a Famous Yacht.*"

P. O'Dowd, "*From Uganda to Khartoum.*"

P. Radomski, "*Seven Keys to Baldpate.*"

Recitations: M. Moore, G. Luoni, J. Quirk.

June 7th.—Readings from "*The Voyage of the Discovery.*"

R. Bosworth, P. Lumber, J. McGill, P. Edmonds.

June 14th.—Prepared Speeches:

M. Parker, "*Captain Cook.*"

J. McElroy, "*Benjamin Franklin.*"

T. Moloney, "*Louis Pasteur.*"

J. Orr, "*Felix von Luckner.*"

C. Chandler, "*Alfred the Great.*"

N. Flynn, "*Sir George Grey.*"

July 5th.—Prepared Speeches:

A. Hurley, "*Columbus.*"

R. Bourke, "*Sir George Grey.*"

R. Bosworth, "*The Queen Mary.*"

D. McEvedy, "*The Aurora Borealis.*"

D. Cummings, "*Lord Ruthford.*"

J. McGill, "*Owen Roe O'Neill.*"

July 11th.—Prepared Speeches:

N. Delaney, "*Captain Cook.*"

B. C. Doggett, "*Captain Scott.*"

J. Moleta, "*Hugh O'Neill.*"

G. Whittle, "*Sir George Grey.*"

B. Hoare, "*Pitt, Earl of Chatham.*"

K. Kelly, "*Marshal Foch.*"

T. Paamu, "*John Ballance.*"

R. Gibbons, "*Captain Cook.*"

July 18th.—Prepared Speeches:

H. Takarangi, "*Captain Cook.*"

J. Quirk, "*Henry Seagrave.*"

P. Dunne, "*John Galsworthy.*"

B. Kennedy, "*Hannibal.*"

K. Rankin, "*Mussolini.*"

G. Luoni, "*Charles Dickens.*"

July 25th.—Prepared Speeches:

P. Edmonds, "*Napoleon.*"

F. McLoughlin, "*General Joffre.*"

C. Park, "*Charles Dickens.*"

J. N. Brownlie, "*Sir George Grey.*"

T. Keehan, "*Calvin Coolidge.*"

September 20th.—Discussion, "*R.M.S. Awatea.*"

K. Rankin and A. Hurley.

September 27th.—Prepared Speeches:

K. Hall, "*Nine Miles of Death.*"

R. Hall, "*Ben Hur.*"

P. O'Dowd, "*Charles Dickens.*"

J. Steel, "*Robert Louis Stevenson.*"

P. Radomski, "*Captain Hobson.*"

P. Lumber, "*George Nepia.*"

October 4th.—Prepared Speeches:

P. Miller, "*Edward Gibbon Wakefield.*"

K. Loe, "*G. K. Chesterton.*"

A. Crombie, "*Jeanne d'Arc.*"

J. Grady, "*Sir George Grey.*"

P. Dwyer, "*Waterloo.*"

October 18th.—Prepared Speeches:

T. P. Bourke, "*Captain Cook.*"

P. McCarthy, "*Lord Fisher.*"

K. Herbert, "*Napoleon Bonaparte.*"

J. Wilkie, "*President Monroe.*"

R. McKay, "*Captain Cook.*"

M. Moore, "*Julius Caesar.*"

N. Devery, "*Lord Byron.*"

The entrants for the annual Club competition in Oratory were:—

P. Dunne, "*Ferdinand de Lesseps.*"

J. McGill, "*Owen Roe O'Neill.*"

R. Fox, "*Napoleon Bonaparte.*"

A. Crombie, "*Joan of Arc.*"

N. Delaney, "*The Anzacs of Gallipoli.*"

P. McCarthy, "*Lord Fisher.*"

—P. McCarthy.

## JUNIOR DEBATING SOCIETY.

Under the direction of Revd. Fr. Evatt, S.M., the Junior Debating Club has had a very successful year. It has striven to help each member. He has been helped to conquer nervousness on the platform, to speak with purity of vowel sound, and attention to the final consonants of words; to speak with an easy flow and with the variety of pitch that removes the common fault of monotony. The record of work kept by the secretary, Mr. B. Scott, shows that valuable work has been done. Our thanks are due to Father Evatt, who took such continued interest in the training of us young speakers, who intend to show next year in the more advanced Intermediate grade the good fruits of our Junior training.

## PROGRAMME.

February 9th.—Address by the President.

February 16th.—Mr. B. Scott was elected secretary.

Recitations:

D. Petersen, "*The Vagabond.*"

J. Karam, "*The Cavalier's Escapade.*"



- E. Kennedy, "*The Slave's Dream*."  
 B. Dunne, "*These Things Shall Be*."  
 B. Doggett, "*Cargoes*."  
 P. McDonald, "*Wolsey's Farewell to Greatness*."  
 G. Hume, "*The Old Woman of the Roads*."

March 8th.—Recitations:

- B. Segrief-Grant, "*The Tiger*."  
 P. Burton, "*Those Evening Bells*."  
 N. Bailey, "*Incident of the French Camp*."  
 L. Edwards, "*A Merry Heart*."  
 F. Fahy, "*My Heart's in the Highlands*."  
 J. Fahy, "*The Burial of Sir John Moore*."  
 R. Hurley, "*O Captain, My Captain*."  
 E. Kennedy, "*A September Gale*."  
 T. Powell, "*Napoleon's Farewell to France*."  
 K. Smith, "*My Native Land*."  
 M. O'Leary, "*Requiem*."

March 15th.—Recitations:

- P. Crawford, "*The Brook*."  
 T. Flood, "*The Daffodils*."  
 R. Homan, "*My Heart's in the Highlands*."  
 I. Kavanagh, "*Ye Mariners of England*."  
 J. McMillan, "*The Farmer's Boy*."  
 K. Parker, "*A Reputation*."  
 D. O'Donnell, "*The Old Mass Shanradan*."  
 J. Nicholson, "*The Pipes of Lucknow*."  
 F. J. Sullivan, "*The Three Fishers*."  
 J. P. Sullivan, "*An Extract from Scott's Last Message*."  
 R. Penman, "*Vitae Lampada*."  
 P. Quinn, "*The Village Schoolmaster*."

March 22nd.—Recitations:

- G. Harker, "*The Valley of Humiliation*."  
 P. Kirby, "*The West Wind*."  
 P. Mahoney, "*The Village Blacksmith*."  
 G. Minehan, "*The Orphan Islands*."  
 E. Murphy, "*Vitae Lampada*."  
 B. Olsen, "*The Sailor's Consolation*."  
 W. O'Donnell, "*The Slave's Dream*."  
 T. Powell, "*The Loss of the Birkenhead*."  
 T. Sherlock, "*The Boot-black and the Apple*."  
 R. Sherlock, "*The Boot-black and the Apple*."  
 K. Schumacher, "*St. Patrick's*."

March 29th.—Recitations:

- R. Banner, "*The Old Navy*."  
 A. Brennan, "*The Valley of Humiliation*."  
 O. D'Ath, "*Abou ben Adhem*."  
 W. Ellison, "*The Minstrel Boy*."  
 J. Haraki, "*The Windmill*."  
 W. Ganderton, "*The Minstrel Boy*."  
 A. Harris, "*The African Chief*."  
 N. Hopkinson, "*Lord Ullin's Daughter*."  
 T. Moran, "*The Burial of Sir John Moore*."

- H. Milner, "*The Laird o' Cockpen*."  
 J. Ransfield, "*Tom Bowling*."  
 P. Redwood, "*The Burial of Sir John Moore*."  
 M. Roberts, "*Hohenlinden*."  
 B. Scott, "*The Seven Ages of Man*."  
 J. Takarangi, "*The Sailor's Consolation*."  
 G. Whincop, "*Wander Thirst*."

April 8th.—Debate:

"*The country boy is as well off as the town boy*."

Affirmative: R. Homan, F. J. Sullivan, D. O'Donnell, H. Milner, A. Kennedy, H. Fearon, T. Powell, M. O'Leary, J. P. Sullivan, L. Homan, B. Scott, P. Mahony, J. Haraki, J. Takarangi, K. O'Brien, A. Brennan, P. Quinn, T. Flood, K. Hickey.

Negative: J. Fahy, J. McMillan, P. Burton, N. Hopkinson, P. Crawford, G. Vodanovich, R. Banner, K. Parker, G. Hume, D. Petersen, P. McDonald, G. Minehan, W. Ganderton.

April 19th.—Discussion: "*The Abyssinian Dispute*."

The cause of Abyssinia was championed by Messrs. F. Fahy, P. Burton, J. McMillan, J. P. Sullivan, K. Schumacher, H. Milner, B. Segrief-Grant, E. Kennedy, K. Smith.

The following were in favour of Italy:—Messrs. N. Bailey, G. Whincop, M. O'Leary, N. Hopkinson, P. Quinn, P. Crawford, T. Powell, G. Vodanovich, H. Fearon, F. J. Sullivan, L. Edwards, E. Murphy, R. Butler, G. Hume, R. Sherlock.

April 26th.—Recitations:

- N. Bailey, "*A Reputation*."  
 T. Flood, "*Laugh and be Merry*."  
 E. Kennedy, "*O'Grady's Goat*."  
 T. Powell, "*Antony's Lament for the Death of Caesar*."  
 J. McMillan, "*The Listeners*."  
 J. Karam, "*The Revenge*."  
 G. Hume, "*Columbus*."  
 H. Fearon, "*Abou Aluminium*."  
 V. O'Brien, "*The Hero*."  
 K. Schumacher, "*The Spanish Champions*."  
 K. O'Brien, "*Multiplication*."

May 31st.—Recitations:

- L. Homan, "*My Heart's in the Highlands*."  
 M. Hickey, "*Requiem*."  
 K. Hickey, "*The Listeners*."  
 K. McDonald, "*The Burial of Sir John Moore*."  
 E. Taripo, "*A Merry Heart*."  
 P. Tuohy, "*The Destruction of Sennacherib*."  
 A. White, "*A Thundering Storm*."

Speeches on the "Queen Mary" were given by Messrs. T. Flood, M. O'Leary, K. Hickey, H. Milner, J. McMillan, J. P. Sullivan, P. Quinn, and K. McDonald.

K. Hickey and J. P. Sullivan also spoke on the wireless-controlled airplane, "Queen Bee."

June 7th.—Recitations:

K. Bellis, "My Heart's in the Highlands."

R. Butler, "The Soldier's Dream."

S. Horgan, "Wander Thirst."

A. Kennedy, "The Brook Forsaken."

June 14th.—Prepared Speeches:

N. Bailey, "Parachute Jumping."

P. Crawford, "Description of the 'Queen Mary.'"

L. Edwards, "King George V. and the present King."

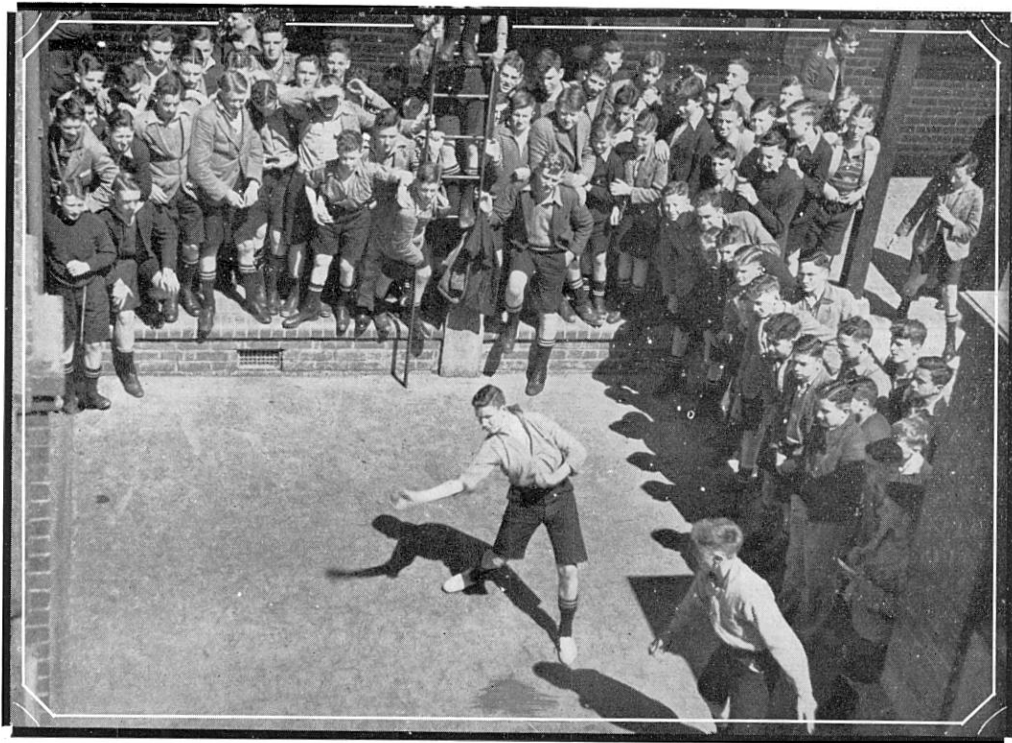
G. Edmonds, "Progress of Armaments."

H. Fearon, "Tanks in Modern Warfare."

T. Flood, "The Wheel."

K. Hickey, "Submarines."

J. Kavanagh, "The Life of Captain Cook."



J. Webberley and R. Bourke—Handball Finalists.

Prepared Speeches:

A. Harris, "The Fire-walkers of the South Seas."

N. Hopkinson, "Heliograph."

E. Kennedy, "Hobbies."

J. McMillan, "The Great Canals of the World."

M. O'Leary, "Hidden Treasures."

K. Parker, "Introduction to Line-Drawing."

Impromptu Speeches: "The Merits of Wrestling."

Speakers: Messrs. L. Edwards, P. Crawford, G. Edmonds, P. Burton, N. Hopkinson, F. Fahy.

P. Kirby, "Livingstone in Africa."

H. Milner, "The Trade Routes of the World."

July 5th.—Prepared Speeches:

P. Burton, "Great English Authors."

F. Fahy, "Electric Shocks from Fishes."

G. Hume, "Dare-devils of the Screen."

J. Karam, "Lapland and the Lapps."

G. Minehan, "The Most Travelled Bird of the World."

B. Olsen, "The Gun and its Origin."

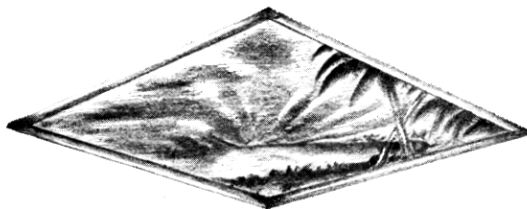
R. Penman, "Amundsen and his Travels."

T. Powell, "Anzac Day."

K. Schumacher, "Wrestling."

- B. Scott, "*The Gannets at Cape Kidnappers.*"
- July 12th.—Prepared Speeches:
- O. D'Ath, "*Progress of the Steam Engine.*"
- W. Ganderton, "*America's Bird-Man.*"
- L. Homan, "*Transport through the Ages.*"
- R. Homan, "*New Zealand's Native Forests.*"
- E. Murphy, "*The Railway to Florida Keys.*"
- D. O'Donnell, "*Muribiku, once a Whalers' Paradise.*"
- M. O'Leary, "*Sea-going Vessels of the Ages.*"
- P. McDonald, "*Making Pneumatic Tyres.*"
- J. McMillan, "*New Zealand Parliament Buildings.*"
- T. Sherlock, "*Christopher Columbus.*"
- July 19th.—Prepared Speeches:
- B. Grant, "*The Life of Henry Seagrave.*"
- N. Hopkinson, "*How New Zealand Seasons Justice.*"
- G. Hume, "*Pitcairn Island.*"
- E. Kennedy, "*The Dog.*"
- T. Moran, "*Transport through the Ages.*"
- B. Olsen, "*Plants which set Traps for Insects.*"
- R. Sherlock, "*Captain Cook's Voyages.*"
- G. Vodanovich, "*The Flying Dutchman.*"
- J. Ransfield, "*Plants which set Traps for Insects.*"
- July 26th.—Debate: "*Should Education be Compulsory?*"
- Affirmative: P. Quinn, H. Milner, N. Hopkinson, J. P. Sullivan, N. Bailey, G. Hume, E. Kennedy, J. Kavanagh, G. Edmonds, J. McMillan.
- Negative: H. Fearon, M. O'Leary, P. Burton, P. Crawford, G. Vodanovich, D. O'Donnell, J. Fahy.
- Debate: "*Should 'Smack-ups' be given for Unknown Class Work?*"
- Affirmative: F. Fahy, H. Fearon, H. Milner.
- Negative: L. Edwards, J. P. Sullivan, D. O'Donnell.

- Impromptu Speeches:
- N. Hopkinson, "*If I were a Prefect.*"
- L. Edwards, "*If I were a King.*"
- September 20th.—Prepared Speeches:
- J. P. Sullivan, "*The Labour Party.*"
- H. Milner, "*The N.Z. v. Australia Cricket Test.*"
- P. Crawford, "*Australia v. Hawke's Bay Cricket Match.*"
- F. Fahy, "*The Awatea, Queen of the Tasman.*"
- J. McMillan, "*The Paraparaumu Railway Accident.*"
- T. Flood, "*Rail Cars and Modern Travel.*"
- P. McDonald, "*The Awatea.*"
- G. Hume, "*The Awatea in Dock.*"
- N. Hopkinson, "*The New Flying Boats.*"
- September 27th.—Prepared Speeches:
- K. Bellis, "*The Industrial Revolution.*"
- A. Brennan, "*The Abyssinian Problem.*"
- B. Daggett, "*Life Story of Sir George Grey in New Zealand.*"
- J. Ellison, "*Milton's Home.*"
- V. Moleta, "*Child Workers.*"
- F. J. Sullivan, "*Industries in New Zealand.*"
- G. Whincop, "*Pythons.*"
- T. Powell, "*New Zealand's Beautiful Native Forests.*"
- October 11th.—Prepared Speeches:
- N. Bailey, "*The Turning of Swords into Ploughs.*"
- G. Edmonds, "*The Race for Armaments.*"
- H. Fearon, "*Snakes.*"
- T. Flood, "*Thrills of Sea-lion Catching.*"
- G. Hume, "*The Indians of Canada.*"
- P. Mahony, "*Eskimos.*"
- J. McMillan, "*The North-East Passage.*"
- J. Karam, "*The Indians of Canada.*"
- M. O'Leary, "*Slaves.*"
- R. Penman, "*Lightning.*"
- B. SCOTT and F. FAHY.



## Father Kennedy's Departure.

*"I have laboured,  
And with no little study, that my teaching,  
And the stray course of my authority  
Might go one way."*

—Shakespeare.

"THE religious teacher labours that his instruction 'might go one way' to the goal that the College has set herself—to give to young New Zealanders an education, wedded of faith and science. Its course is set towards the noble end of fashioning men of principle; men of faith, and moral courage; citizens of patriotism, and citizens of worth with a compelling motto, set as a seal of dedication on their lives—'Sectare Fidem'—to follow the faith, whose principles have made the meanest noble, and the weakest strong."

This extended quotation, slightly abridged, is chosen from the Jubilee Magazine of St. Patrick's College, published in 1910. It expresses the ideals of the College as set forth by one of the great Rectors of the College, Father T. A. Gilbert, then Editor of the "Blue and White." As a student of the College, 1913-16, Father J. J. Kennedy, S.M., was fashioned according to those ideals, and no greater compliment can be paid him than to say he is the figure of the man the Mother College was designed to produce. As influenced by her formation, he chose, like so many others, to offer his life to God in the work of a priest-religious. In time he was called upon to serve the School that helped to make him. His twelve years of attachment to the staff of St. Patrick's, first under Father Gilbert, then under Father Ryan, and subsequently in the responsible position of Master of Discipline here at Silverstream, were years of unremitting labour and loyalty to the School. The spirit of St. Patrick's, the treasured heritage of the boys of the School, he did much to conserve, for it fell in fair part to him, as Master of Discipline, to adapt the traditions of the School to new conditions in more spacious surroundings when the boarding school took

up its new abode at Silverstream in 1931. He was ever earnest in his desire to hold to the traditions of the past, and bind today to yesterday and yester-year by placing on the present the stamp that characterized the past.

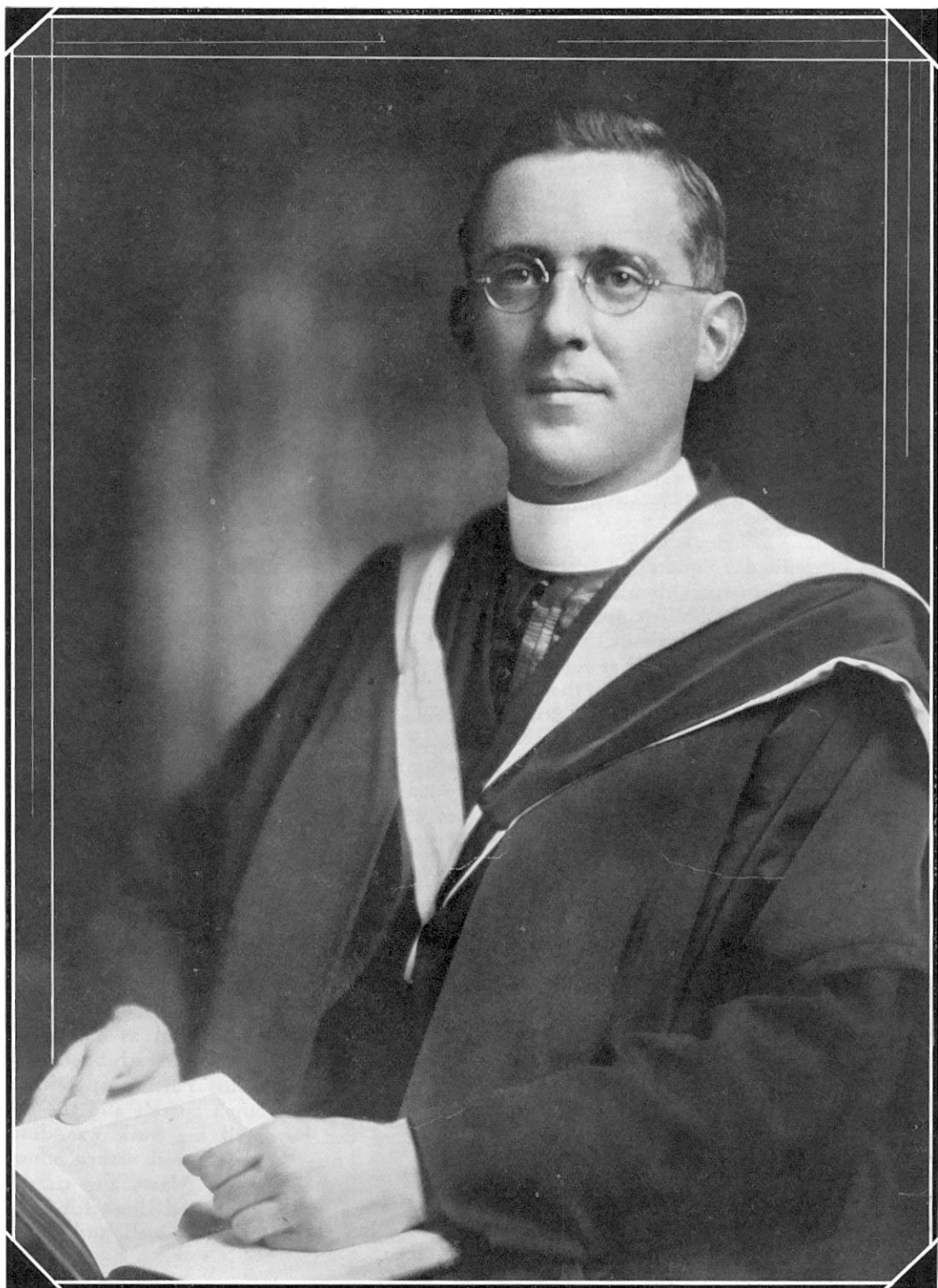
He fought a crusade for Catholic Culture. In the morning assembly of the School he was tireless on his insistence on the highest standard of human values and actions. It was his delight to encourage the lads to be their best, because only their best befitted them as Catholic gentlemen of New Zealand. He fought against inexcusable mediocrity in deportment and in graces of society, striving ever to inculcate, first, the natural virtues of honesty, truth, self-control and consideration for others, since only on these foundations can the beauties of God's grace be reared. These foundations placed, he was insistent on propriety of manners and properness of speech, outward polish, it is true, but the due hallmark of the Catholic destined to take his place among the highest and best of the land.

In himself, and in his work, he was a man that any school could be proud to own; and he, ever conscious of the sentiment that inspired Belloc when he wrote

*"Balliol made me, Balliol fed me,  
All that I had she gave me again."*

was as proud of his School as every any man was of the College that fashioned him. As he remarked in his parting speech, in replying to the Rector's speech and the address of the boys, all his work was done with the hope that he could return something to the Society of Mary, and to the College, for what they had done for him. His debt of gratitude was well and nobly discharged.

It was with the deepest of regret that we learned during the Christmas holidays



REV. FATHER J. J. KENNEDY, S.M., M.A.  
MASTER, 1924-35; VICE-RECTOR, 1935.



that Father Kennedy would not be on the staff of the College for 1936. Our sadness was indeed lessened by the hope that we would lose him but for a year. It had been decided that Father Kennedy was to proceed to Temuka for his Second Novitiate, but subsequent events altered plans. The Reverend Dr. Kennedy, S.M., appointed Novice Master at Highden was prevented by illness from taking up his duties. Father Kennedy was appointed as temporary assistant, and on the death of Dr. Kennedy, became Master of Novices.

### SCHOOL FAREWELL TO FATHER KENNEDY.

When Father Kennedy was farewelled by the School, it was with pleasure that we saw him amongst us once again, but it was with sorrow that we met in Assembly on Thursday morning, February 27th, to bid him farewell.

#### Rector's Address.

On behalf of the staff, Revd. Father Dowling expressed very deep regret at Father Kennedy's departure. The College was greatly indebted to Father Kennedy for his most valuable service during such a long period of years.

He had come as a boy to St. Patrick's, in Wellington, some twenty-two years ago, and had there thrown himself with characteristic zeal into every department of College life. Even then there were signs of that thoroughness and perfection in work which was the hall-mark of all his work as a teacher in later years. He had imbibed the spirit and traditions of the School from the great teachers of his day. Later, in 1924, when he returned as a priest and teacher to his Alma Mater, he had the inspiring leadership of Fathers Gilbert and Ryan. Thus, when he came to Silverstream, he was thoroughly prepared for the great work which, during his five years of residence, he was to achieve with such conspicuous success.

As the first Master of Discipline, his service to the School had been invaluable. The initial success and good name of the College depended largely on the formation of habits and qualities of Christian gentlemen

in its students. By his constant wise instruction, his vigilant attention, as well as by his own excellent example, Father Kennedy had gained remarkable results. Every school must have a soul, and the fine spirit of the School during his years of office was a splendid testimony to his devoted labour.

The College was deeply grateful for his remarkable interest in every phase of school life. As Senior Mathematics Master his work was a model for all, and the envy of many. In the sphere of military training, particularly in the art of rifle-shooting, he had raised the name of St. Patrick's to rank amongst the best in the British Empire.

The College would feel his loss very keenly, but all realised that he was called to a more exalted and important work, in the training of young men for the priesthood.

The Rector concluded by expressing the sincere hope that, at no distant date, Father Kennedy would return to the College he had served so well—would return either as a member of the staff or to fill the position of Rector. He was sure that the College could be placed in no more capable hands.

The Head Prefect was then called upon to read the following address on behalf of the boys:—

Address to Very Revd. J. J. Kennedy, S.M.,  
M.A., from the Boys of S.P.C., Silverstream, 27th February, 1936.

#### FATHER KENNEDY,

*The joy which comes to us at seeing you again is sadly mingled with a strong sense of the loss we have suffered by your departure. In this hour of farewell, our minds are filled with recollections of your work among us at Silverstream, and we begin to realise in some way the range and power of your influence in the school, together with the ability and absolute devotedness with which you have discharged your duties.*

*As our first master of discipline you have played a very important part in building up the spirit of the school, and if St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, ranks with the best schools in New Zealand, it is to a great degree, owing to your work and influence. By precept and by example*

you have never ceased to urge us to work together in all things for the good of the school so that our pride in our College, in her traditions and her colours, have inspired us to rise up and give her of our very best.

Furthermore, you have striven to instil into us the spirit and bearing of Christian gentlemen, and we feel deeply indebted to you for your watchful care in helping us to acquire some of the finish, in manner and appearance, imparted by true Catholic culture.

In your difficult work of administering discipline, you have met with outstanding success. Your admirable firmness of control was ever united with that strict fairness, wise moderation, and human understanding which could not fail to secure respect and co-operation, and which even alleviated somewhat the rigours of punishment.

In spite of the heavy demands which your work made upon you, you took a keen interest in our games. As a football coach you produced almost unbeatable teams—and teams they were. There was no place for the individualist. "Play the game" and "Tackle hard" were your watchwords. In your assemblies you imbued the whole school with the spirit of the game. You taught us how to win well and how to take a beating.

In the class-room you achieved conspicuous success. Large numbers of your pupils passed their examinations, many with distinction, and those that were not successful at least died fighting. Always ready to help with a difficult question, you inspired us to try our hardest, and your own unflagging interest aroused in your pupils a similar keenness.

From the Cadet Corps your name is inseparable. Your zeal and energy has evolved a company which is the equal, if not the superior, of any in New Zealand. How you managed to supervise the progress of each platoon, even of each boy, passes our comprehension. The school shooting team has a splendid record. Several times it has come very close to the Empire's best, while it has held the highest place in New Zealand. The Barton Rose Bowl is proof that we are unconquerable in the Central Command. This phenomenal success is mainly due to your efforts. Yet when the news of victory came to us you always strove to remain in the background. But there was one occasion on which you were not able to escape. The King's Gold

Medal was presented to you as the coach of our rifle team. That night we would brook no restraint, and cheer after cheer resounded through the Assembly Hall, as we showed how proud we were of our Father Kennedy, and how he held our esteem.

Time is too short, Father, to permit a comprehensive survey of your influence in our College life, and much must of necessity be left unspoken; but we remember, and our gratitude, though it cannot be adequately expressed, goes out to you in full measure as we ask you to accept this small token of our respect and appreciation.

Signed on behalf of the boys of the College:

B. O'FAGAN  
(Head Prefect)  
E. W. TACON  
M. CLEARY  
L. HAMPTON  
I. T. MANLEY  
K. McKAY  
K. A. O'CONNOR  
D. O'CONNOR  
L. GRAY  
P. J. BRENNAN

At the conclusion of the address, the Head Prefect presented Father Kennedy with a beautiful set of breviaries, as a gift from the boys of the School, and a memento of his years at Silverstream.

On rising to reply, Father Kennedy was given a stirring ovation.

He wished to express his heartfelt gratitude to his confreres, to the prefects, and to the boys of the School for their assistance, co-operation, and friendship. In his work at College he had merely given back to the College what he had received from it. He had endeavoured to carry on the traditions of his own great teachers and leaders. In his work as Master of Discipline he had always been deeply grateful for the kindness and courtesy of the boys. He had frequently admired the courage and manliness with which they had received any punishment at his hands. His experience of five years in the School impelled him to say that, not only in equipment, but particularly in the quality of its students, St. Patrick's College was second to none.

Speaking of his interest in military training, to which reference was made in the address of the boys, he wished to congratulate last year's Company on the remarkably high degree of perfection he considered they had reached. A further and more important reason for his enthusiasm in the activities he had undertaken was the motive that inspired every Marist priest, a deep love for the Society of Mary, and a devotion to all its works.

He reminded the boys of the College that they would always be indebted to the School. They would always have the privilege, and the duty, of repaying their Alma Mater for its priceless gifts, with an enduring loyalty and devotion. They should remember that loyalty and devotion are shown not merely in words, but chiefly in deeds. Therefore, in later life, it would be their pride to assist, as Old Boys of many great schools had done, in building up the material resources and equipment of their College. A chapel, swimming baths, scholarships were only a few of the many things which were needed. Their School would be their boast; they would ever build it up to ever more and more magnificent proportions.

Father Kennedy concluded his inspiring address with the words of his old teacher:

"You, my dear boys, are the heirs to a very noble tradition, for yours is the oldest

Catholic College in this country. Already the roots of its tradition stretch far back into the past, for some of you are its children's children. As your fathers and elder brothers helped to found and build up the past, yours is the present, to cherish and guard the School's spirit and tradition. The School throws round you the prestige of its name. It will be to you an Alma Mater, giving you service and loving care that never dies. From you in return, the School expects the fullest measure of honourable and lasting loyalty. All that the past has, now is yours; may the future bring to you, and to the School, everything that is pleasant, and may God bless you all."

The Head Prefect then called for three cheers and the College haka.

And so it was farewell. May the years that divide "Farewell" from "Welcome Again" be few, for the School loses him as one of her great teachers. We know that the parting cost him much, but his will be the consolation of the great teacher and patriot, Pearse:

*"I have not garnered gold.*

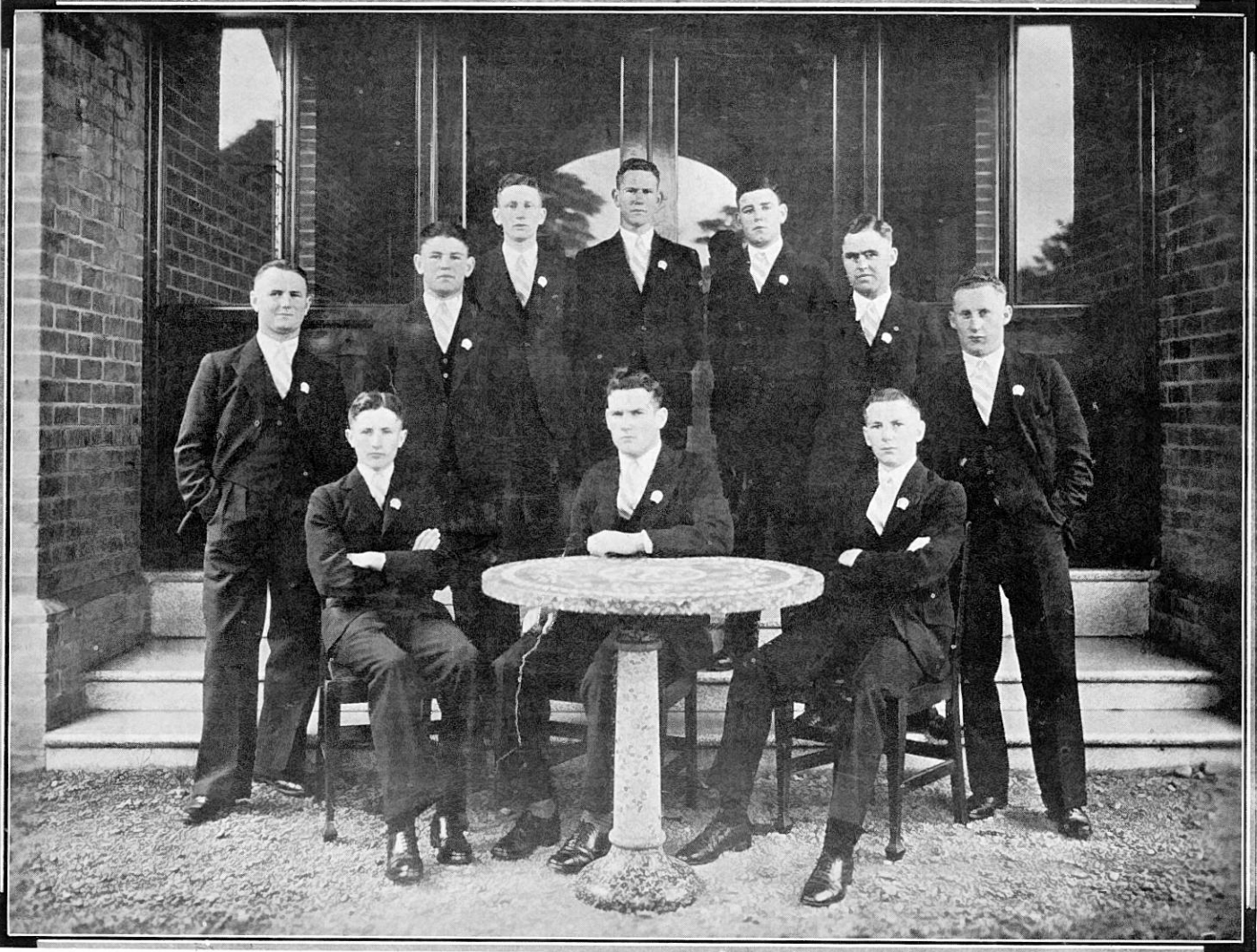
*Of riches or of store,*

*I shall not leave behind me;*

*(Yet I deem it, O God, sufficient)*

*My name in the heart of a child."*





**PREFECTS.**

**Standing** (Left to Right): L. Hampton, K. O'Connor, K. McKay, I. Manley, G. Holmes, D. O'Connor,  
C. N. O'Kane.  
**Seated:** M. Cleary, B. O'Fagan, E. W. Tacon.

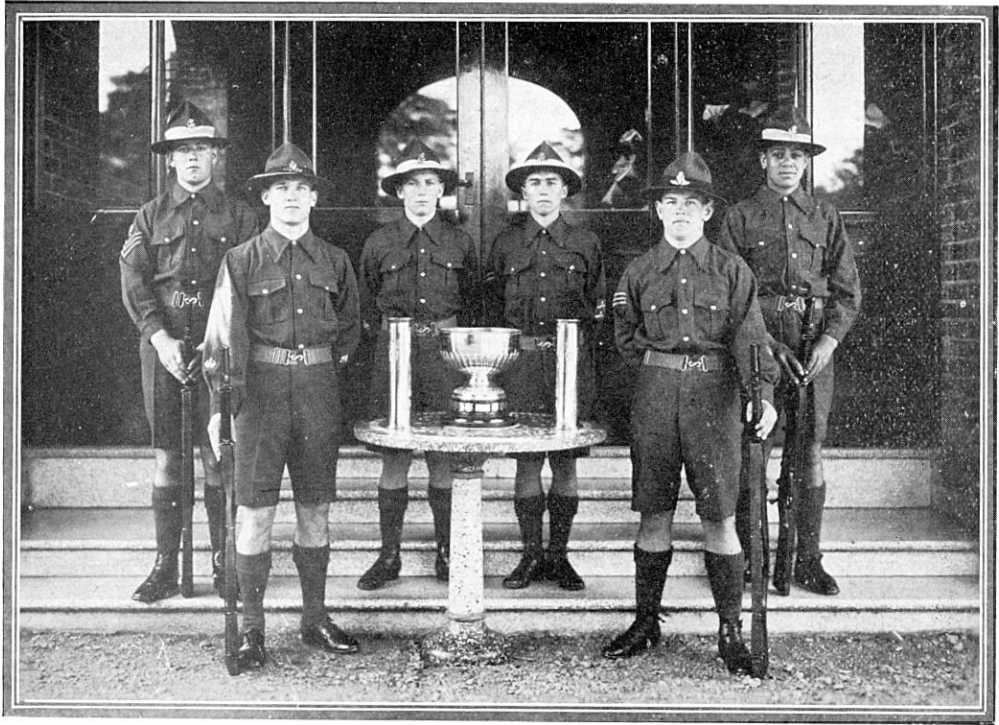
—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

## *Res Militaris.*

FOR military training, in the form it has assumed in its steady rise to prominence as a leading feature in the life of the School, no apology is needed. It has a definite disciplinary value, both for mind and body, and provides admirably an opportunity for the formation of physical and mental habits that should accompany character training. Its effects, indeed, have been

and seen how, in its competitive aspect, it is a power to increase and strengthen a school's spirit and esprit de corps. For reasons such as these we view the activities of the Cadet Company during the year with no little satisfaction.

We are pleased to be able to record in results, this year is the most successful we have had at Silverstream. The Cadet Com-



**EARL ROBERTS SHOOTING TEAM.**

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

(Left to Right): Q.M.S. G. Holmes, Bty. S.M. B. O'Fagan (Fire Leader), C.S.M. E. W. Tacon (capt.), Cpl. W. Chaney, Sergt. K. O'Connor, Cdt. T. Riwai.

made manifest during the year. We have seen it cultivate prompt, unquestioning obedience to the voice of authority, give to some the chance to exercise command, and often reveal unsuspected powers of leadership. Slovenliness has in many instances given way to smartness of bearing, erectness of carriage, and alertness of mind. We have noticed the enthusiasm with which the boys have entered into its various activities,

pany fully maintained the high standard of recent years; in smartness of appearance, precision in drill, and all-round efficiency it has equalled our best. Conspicuous success has attended the performances of the Rifle teams in the various shooting competitions. For the second time in the history of Silverstream the Earl Roberts team has won for us pride of place in New Zealand in the Earl Roberts Imperial Cadet Competition.

With a magnificent score of 304, eclipsing anything we have ever done in the past, the team gained first place in the Dominion, and has every chance of realising its ambition of recent years, to carry off the coveted Empire Trophy itself. In the Imperial Challenge Shield Competition, for small rifles at short distance, excellent shooting has been done, the School average having been raised to a mark high enough to suggest the possibility of winning Dominion honours in this competition also, and regaining possession of the Earl Jellicoe Cup. Further distinction has been achieved in this same competition by no less than ten cadets firing the possible score of 100, a splendid achievement, for which each is entitled to receive a silver medallion from the National Rifle Association.

We wish here to place on record our appreciation of the continued interest shown by the military authorities. In particular, we have to thank Major E. T. Rowlings, N.Z.S.C., Senior Officer, No. 5 Regt. District, for the encouragement he has given us; Captain L. Andrew, V.C., N.Z.S.C., for the splendid control of our Barracks; and Lieutenant A. W. Alexander, N.Z.S.C., Area Officer, Area 5a, for his keen interest in the affairs of the Company and our shooting activities.

Of the work of Staff Sergt.-Major A. Taylor, D.S.M., N.Z.P.S., who once again has had charge of the Cadet Company, we cannot speak too highly. To him must credit be given for the high standard attained by the School in this, as in recent years. His enthusiasm has never waned, nor has he spared any effort to get the best out of the boys. Especially have we to thank him for his thorough and expert training of the Earl Roberts rifle team. The consistent performances of the team and the final splendid score of 304 justified his faith in them and reflected the thoroughness of his coaching. We are glad that his efforts are so well rewarded.

### THE COMPANY.

Work for the year 1936 began early in the first term with the usual Monday parades. It became evident from the start that the new material in No. 3 and No. 4

Platoons would need special attention. There was promise, however, in the exceptionally fine physique of the new boys and an abundance of goodwill. With the purpose, therefore, of bringing the Company up to standard and being able to commence Barracks with much of the spade-work already done, daily mid-morning parades were held for two or three weeks before Barracks began. In this way the new men were quickly licked into shape, learned the elements of platoon drill, and how to march. The good results of this preparation were apparent in the creditable appearance of the Company on the first morning of Barracks.

Officers for the year were drawn from those who already held rank and from members of last year's N.C.O. class. E. W. Tacon, Q.M.-Sergeant in 1935 and a former Sergeant of No. 1 Platoon, was well qualified to assume command of the Company as Company Sergt.-Major. With him were associated Sergeants K. McKay, P. Gallagher, M. Cleary and R. Dwyer as Sergeants of Nos. 1, 2, 3 and 4 Platoons respectively. B. O'Fagan, who last year held the post of Battery Sergt.-Major, again had charge of the Artillery section, and acquitted himself with distinction. His assistant N.C.O.'s were Sergts. L. Hampton, D. O'Connor, K. A. O'Connor, and A. Richardson. The post of Quarter-Master was held by Q.M.-Sergt. G. Holmes. The Band was led by Drum-Major I. T. Manley, and E. Luke was back again as Leading Drummer. The general impression at the end of the year is that the N.C.O.'s of 1936 are a reliable and efficient set, possessing good control.

Two changes were effected early in the year in the uniform of the Company. The old puggaree, dark blue and white, that had served us for so many years, gave way to one of similar design in light blue and white. The change was successful. The new puggaree is distinctive, is in our own school colours, and looks very smart.

The appearance of the whole Company on the opening day of Barracks, when it was worn for the first time, drew favourable comment. Thanks to the good offices of



Major E. T. Rowllings, we were able to fit the Band out in a more appropriate uniform. Since it came into existence the Band, though an Infantry unit, had worn Artillery colours. During Barracks the new light blue puggaree displaced the Artillery one, and a complete new set of body lines and belts in the College blue was issued in place of the old red and black.

The Platoon Trophy, awarded to the leading Infantry Platoon in the Company, goes this year to No. 3. In the inter-platoon competition during Barracks No. 3 was placed first, and this position is subsequently maintained by scoring a particularly high average in the Imperial Challenge Shield Competition. It is a feather in their cap that in their first year of military training these recruits of No. 3 should be able to take the palm from such old and experienced soldiers as No. 1. All honour to No. 3 and its Sergeant, M. Cleary.

### THE BARRACKS.

With traditional realism, the College went into Barracks for five days shortly before Easter, from Monday, March 30th, till April 3rd. School routine gave way to military discipline; service khaki replaced College grey; and the School echoed to the tread of marching feet, the ring of military command, the trumpet call and the roll of drums. Morning and night, study halls and quadrangle witnessed scenes of great activity, Cadets of all ranks being busily engaged polishing buttons, cleaning belts and bandoliers, or putting a shine on trumpets and drums. In the ranks of No. 4, whose youthful members had no uniforms of their own to clean, many young bat-men were to be found, and their services were in keen demand.

The daily routine resembled that of other years. The Company Parade on the parade ground and morning inspection were preceded by a preliminary "Fall-in" in the quadrangle at ten to nine, when N.C.O.'s busied themselves with putting the finishing touches to the appearance of their platoons. After inspection, work went on till mid-day, with a short break at 11 a.m., and from 1.30 till 4 in the afternoon. The first and last periods of the day were in part devoted

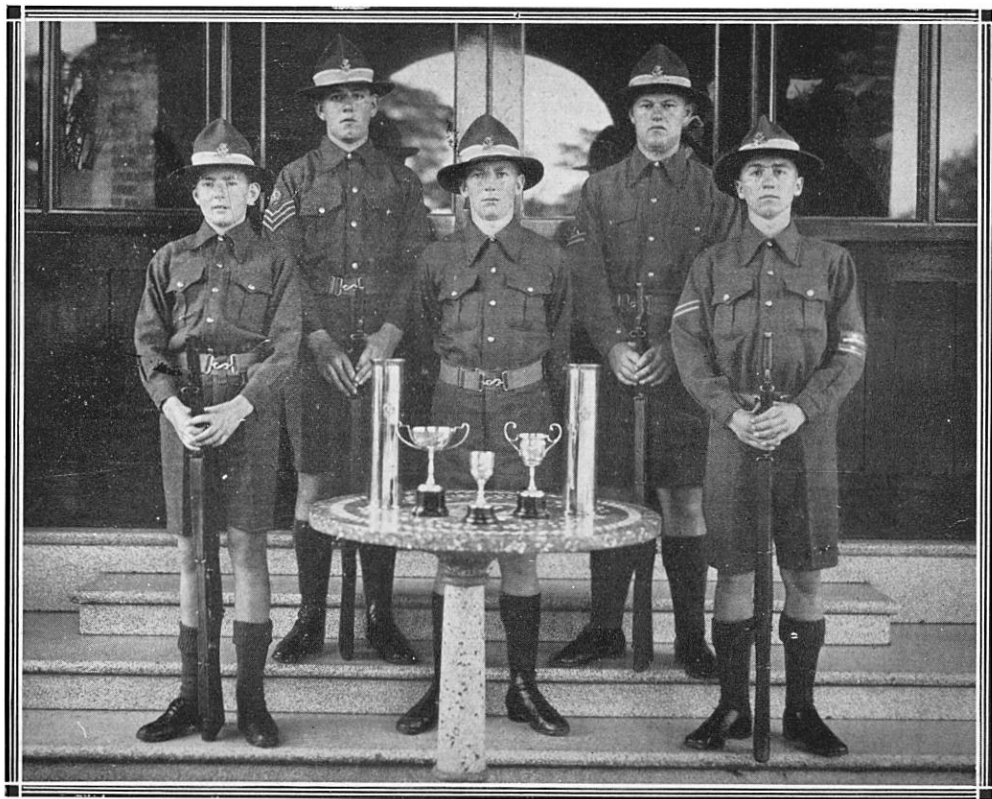
to company drill, and the good effects of this were manifested in the very satisfactory standard attained in this most impressive form of military training.

The Infantry Section followed out its usual comprehensive syllabus, embracing squad drill, rifle exercises, fire discipline training, visual training, platoon attack, Lewis gun training, and physical drill. The N.C.O. class was once again under the supervision of Staff Sergt.-Major A. Taylor, D.S.M., N.Z.P.S. A new feature of this year's programme was the inclusion of instructional practices on the rifle range at Trentham. Every afternoon a platoon marched up to the range, and on its return was met at Heretaunga by the Band, which played it the rest of the way to Silverstream. In this way the whole Company fired on the open range, and all were given a chance to qualify for the Earl Roberts team. It also had the advantage of making possible an early selection of marksmen to train in preparation for the extensive shooting programme to follow in the second term.

The Artillery was already an efficient unit when the Barracks began. Many N.C.O.'s of last year were back again, and only a few recruits were needed to bring the Battery up to strength. Moreover, for some time beforehand, Battery Sergt.-Major O'Fagan had held special evening classes in signalling, which were well attended, not only by the Battery Staff, but by members of the other sub-sections as well. By this means the Artillery got a good grounding in Morse, did some practical work in the field, and thereby commenced the Barracks with an initial advantage. Sergt.-Major O'Fagan deserves praise for the keenness he displayed and the response he was able to obtain from the members of the Battery. Though again without horses for the gun teams, the Artillery were kept fully occupied by Staff Sergt.-Major F. W. Chambers, R.N.Z.A., who this year succeeded Sergt.-Major Petersen as Artillery Instructor to the Company. The Signallers, under the direction of Gunner Dennehy, became quite proficient with the flags, and made full use of the grounds for their field telephone system.

No account of the Barracks would be complete without mention of the Band, in many ways the hardest-worked unit in the Company. This year the Band acquitted itself well, being stronger than usual in both trumpets and drums. E. Luke, leading drummer for the second year, played well, and I. T. Manley, Drum-Major, was a good leader. The playing of the Band and their general co-operation in Company Drill were very creditable. Credit is also due to it

School. The attacking force, after marching up to the Heretaunga station, deployed and advanced on their objective under cover, one section moving along the railway line, another down the centre of the valley, and a third, a Lewis gun party, making for a flank position on the hillside in the scrub, a position whence, once attained, they enfiladed the enemy, as was claimed, with a devastating (though quite imaginary) fire. From the point of view of many of the



—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

#### SHOOTING CHAMPIONS AND WINNERS OF RIFLE CLUB TROPHIES.

(Left to Right): Cdt. T. Sherlock (Junior Champion), Q.M.S. G. Holmes, C.S.M. E. W. Tacon (Senior Champion), Cpl. K. Hall, Cpl. W. Chaney.

for playing the shooting platoon back from Heretaunga every day.

The final day of Barracks was devoted to a mock-battle in the morning, and the platoon competition in the afternoon. The battle took the form of an attack carried out by Nos. 1 and 2 Platoons on a position held by Nos. 3 and 4 on the higher ground beyond the railway line, not far from the

youthful members of the defending platoons, this was the high-light of the Barracks, and they blazed away with blank ammunition to their hearts' content.

On the afternoon of the last day the inter-platoon competition took place. On points allotted for squad drill, rifle drill and marching, No. 3 won the right to have their name inscribed on the Platoon Trophy

as leading Platoon for 1936. At the conclusion of the competition, the Barracks were brought to a close by a full Company Parade and March Past, the Rector of the College, the Very Reverend J. W. Dowling, S.M., M.A., taking the salute. With him at the saluting base were Lieut.-Colonel R. L. Evatt, Captain L. Andrew, V.C., N.Z.S.C., Officer Commanding the Barracks, Captain G. Bown, N.Z.S.C., Capt. R. Davis, N.Z.S.C., Mr. F. E. Chappell, and Dr. F. Kemp. Unfortunately, the weather, which for four days had been gloriously fine, broke towards the end of the afternoon, and the full display of company drill which had been prepared was to some extent curtailed. A March Past in column of fours, and then in close column, brought the Barracks impressively to a close.

To all the officers who supervised the week's activities the School offers its sincere thanks. We are grateful to Lieut.-Colonel I. T. Standish, C.M.G., D.S.O., R.N.Z.A., Officer Commanding Central Command, and Major E. T. Rowllings for their visit of inspection during the week and their expression of approval of the work being done. Our indebtedness to Captain L. Andrew, V.C., and Staff Sergt.-Major A. Taylor we have already expressed. In thanking them we also wish to pay tribute to the good work of their assistant Staff Officers. Our thanks, therefore, to Staff Sergt.-Majors C. H. Ritzema, N.Z.P.S., C. H. Kidman, M.M., N.Z.P.S., L. Baker, N.Z.P.S., D. W. Wallis, N.Z.P.S., G. O'Leary, N.Z.P.S., Corporal Harding, N.Z.P.S.; to Staff-Sergt. F. W. Chambers, R.N.Z.A., for his supervision of the Artillery Section at time of Barracks, and subsequently during the year. A special word of thanks must be reserved for Mr. F. E. Chappell, of the Y.M.C.A., Trentham Camp, who once again gave evidence of his interest in the School by generously entertaining the whole Company at his Picture Theatre on the Thursday night of the Barracks. His generosity is very much appreciated by the boys.

### LONG RANGE SHOOTING.

The result of the three contests in connection with the competition for the Earl Roberts Imperial Cadet Trophy have been

spectacular. The School team has retained the Barton Rose Bowl, has won first place in New Zealand, and has registered exceptionally high scores.

The presence of Sergt.-Major E. W. Tacon and Corporal W. Chaney, last year's Senior Champion shot and runner-up respectively, gave early indication of the strength of the Earl Roberts team. By means of a series of elimination practices, begun in the first term and concluded early in the second, four others were chosen to complete the team of six that would practise for the Empire Competition; they were Q.M.-Sergt. G. Holmes, Cadet T. Riwai, Sergt.-Major B. O'Fagan, and Sergt. K. A. O'Connor. Of these, Q.M.-Sergt. Holmes and Cadet Riwai became, together with Sergt.-Major Tacon and Corporal Chaney, regular firing members of the team. Sergt.-Major O'Fagan acted as fire-leader in all the shoots, and Sergt. O'Connor was waiting man. The performance of Cadet T. Riwai in winning his way from sixth to third place in the team was particularly meritorious.

A score of 260 gained first place in the Area Shoot on July 6th, Wellington College being second with 247, and Scots College third with 205. This was a finer performance than the score itself suggests. Not only is it the highest score ever registered by a Silverstream team in this particular contest, but it was fired in a high wind and midst rain showers. Under such circumstances, it was no small achievement to put on scores of 71, 71, and 70, as did W. Tacon, T. Riwai and W. Chaney. Q.M.-Sergt. Holmes, though shooting consistently well at practice, did not strike form on this occasion, but redeemed himself later.

Two days afterwards, under favourable conditions, with the Barton Rose Bowl at stake, the team fired for the honour of representing the Central Command, and this time secured first place with the score of 295, Sergt.-Major Tacon getting within three of the possible and Q.M.-Sergt. Holmes firing a 75. This performance, equalling the score of last year's winning Empire team, Otago Boys' High School, definitely revealed the team's calibre, and showed the possibility of its yet reaching

300. Thenceforward it became the ambition of every member to pass the 300 mark. With this success the team advanced to the final stage of the Empire Competition.

The climax to these performances and to weeks of steady training, was reached on August 4th, when, in the final shoot for Dominion and Empire honours, the magnificent total of 304 out of a possible of 320 was scored. Conditions were ideal for shooting and every member of the team rose splendidly to the occasion. Sergt.-Major Tacon proved his consistency with another score of 77; Corporal Chaney also fired 77, his highest score to date; Cadet Riwai scored 76, and Q.M.-Sergt. Holmes 74. Notable features of this score are that six possibles were fired in the various practices and six scores of 19, every man firing a possible in the run-down, so that in this practice the team's total was 80 out of 80.

The School and the team itself are justly proud of this feat. It was the outcome of steady practice week by week, high enthusiasm, confidence, and determination, as well as of thorough and efficient coaching by Staff Sergt.-Major A. Taylor, D.S.M., N.Z.P.S. To him and to the team the School extends its thanks and its congratulations.

The summaries appended below, showing the scoring in detail, cover the three shoots in the Earl Roberts Competition:—

#### 1. Area Shoot, 6/7/36.

C.S.M. E. W. Tacon	20	18	15	18	71
Cpl. W. Chaney	19	18	14	19	70
Cdt. T. Riwai	17	16	18	20	71
Q.M.-Sgt. G. Holmes	16	3	15	14	48

Team total .... 260

#### 2. Command Shoot, 8/7/36.

C.S.M. E. W. Tacon	19	20	19	19	77
Cpl. W. Chaney	17	20	17	20	74
Cdt. T. Riwai	17	20	18	14	69
Q.M.-Sgt. G. Holmes	20	19	18	18	75

Team total .... 295

#### 3. Dominion Shoot, 4/8/36.

C.S.M. E. W. Tacon	19	20	19	19	77
Cpl. W. Chaney	20	20	18	19	77
Cdt. T. Riwai	19	20	19	18	76
Q.M.-Sgt. G. Holmes	20	20	17	17	74

Team total .. 304

The following summary of the three shoots gives the members of the team in their order of merit. C. Sgt.-Major Tacon, with a fine total of 225 out of 240, wins the Trophy and Medal for the best shot in the School for the second year in succession. Corporal Chaney is a close second with a score of 221.

C.S.M. E. W. Tacon	225	(71, 77, 77)
Cpl. W. Chaney	221	(70, 74, 77)
Cdt. T. Riwai	216	(71, 69, 76)
Q.M.-Sgt. G. Holmes	197	(48, 75, 74)

It is interesting to compare this year's result with the previous best performance of a Silverstream team, put up in 1934.

	Area	Com- mand	Dominion	Total
1934	245	291	284	820
1936	260	295	304	859

In 1934 the final score of 284 gained us third place in the Empire. A similar score won us fourth place in 1935. In 1935, also, the highest score in the Empire was 295. In the light of these figures the 1936 team has every reason to feel proud of its performance and to hope that the highest honours may yet be theirs.

#### Senior Champion Shot.

The fine shooting record of Company Sergt.-Major E. W. Tacon over a period of five years in the School (1932-1936), is well worthy of special mention. In 1932, placed first in the "Weekly Press" team with a score of 91, Junior Champion Shot in 1933, Senior Champion of the School in 1935 and 1936, and from 1933 to 1936 a member of the College Earl Roberts team, he has a record of which to be proud. This year, in addition to record scoring in the Earl Roberts Competition, he fired 94 in the Islington Cup Contest, and a possible in the Imperial Challenge Shield Competition. The following figures, giving his scores in the Earl Roberts Competition over four years, speak for themselves:—

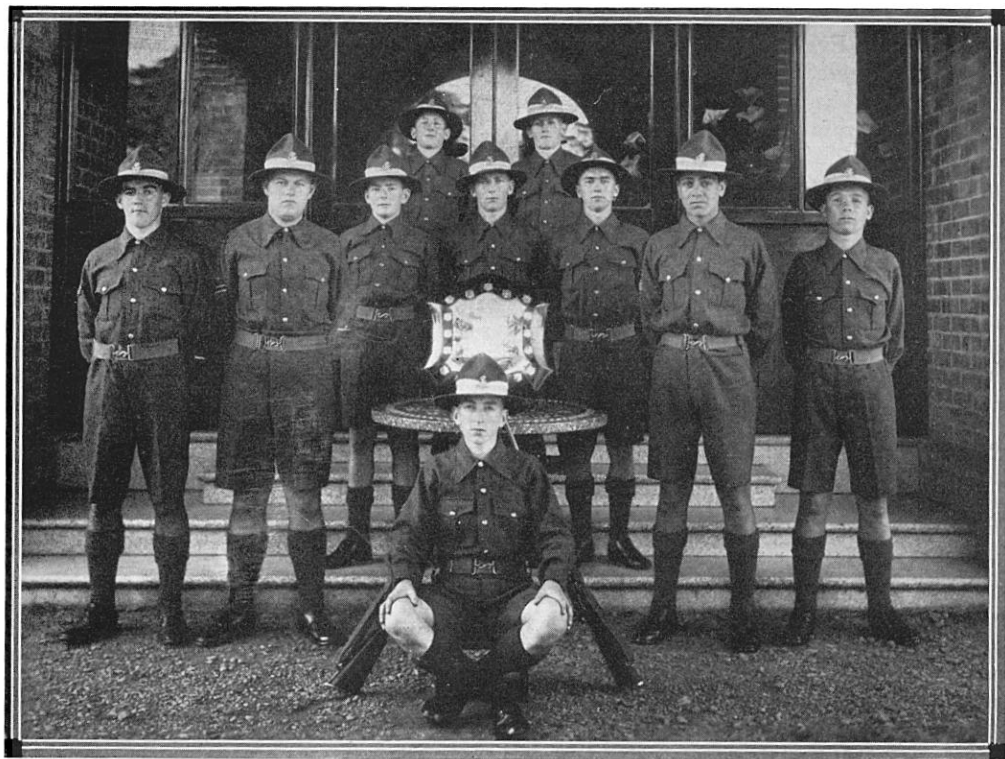
	Area	Com- mand	Dominion	Total
1933	56	68	53	177
1934	60	72	66	198
1935	66	77	71	214
1936	71	77	77	225

(Possible 80.)

## MINIATURE SHOOTING.

Results of the Imperial Challenge Shield Competition, that came to hand at the end of 1935, after "Blue and White" went to press, revealed a School average last year of 86.886, an average which, while retaining the Kebbell Shield for the highest average in the Central Command, set us sixth in order of merit in New Zealand and fifty-fourth in the Empire. Though this was fairly satisfactory, it showed that the

of four enthusiasts, and before the first term ended serious practice began. Every night of the week, every week-end, and on many holidays, from the first term till near the year's end, the indoor range was in use. Each platoon fired section by section, each section firing its final only after a period of regular nightly practice, and when a satisfactory standard had been reached. Interest was early aroused; Seniors and Juniors shared a general keenness to do well, and



FIRERS OF POSSIBLES IN IMPERIAL CHALLENGE SHIELD COMPETITION. —S. P. Andrew, Photo.

(Left to Right)—Back: Cdt. T. Powell, Cdt. K. O'Brien.

Middle: Cpl. P. Edmonds, Cpl. K. Hall, Cdt. T. Sherlock, C.S.M. E. W. Tacon, Cpl. W. Chaney,

Cdt. T. Riwai, Cdt. K. Kelly

In Front: Cdt. P. Harker.

average had fallen away slightly over two years. Hence, at the beginning of this year it was determined to make an attempt to recover lost ground. With this in view, as well as to stimulate the interest of the School generally in indoor shooting, a plan of campaign was devised for the year. The Range was placed under the direction

each section took its shooting seriously.

The year's results have exceeded all expectations, and the School has the satisfaction now of seeing its average raised from 86 to the extraordinarily high mark of 97.6, easily the highest average we have ever reached. This result must be put down to consistent, serious practice, the interest

taken by the boys in their shooting, and the thorough, painstaking, persistent and skilful coaching of the four range wardens: K. A. O'Connor, C. P. Harker, K. Hall, and W. Chaney. These were on duty every night of the week after tea, on week-ends, and whenever the range was open, and the high average for the year's shooting is evidence of the thoroughness of their work. It was only by their personal supervision of each boy who went down on the mounds, and their constant attention to detail, night after night, that such results were achieved. Every boy learnt from them how to hold a rifle, how to aim, and how to use the slings; he was instructed in such things as breathing and trigger pressure, and every shot, whether in practice or in final, was "spotted" through binoculars with eagle eye. No one was allowed to fire unless firmly in his slings, nor were any finals ever fired unless every rifle was firing dead-centre. Scrupulous attention to such details is the secret of their success. The School appreciates the generous, thorough and untiring work of the range wardens of 1936.

Subject to the final check in England by the National Rifle Association, this year's scoring reads as follows:—

Platoon.	No. fired.	Dis- carded.	To count.	Points.	Av'ge.
Artillery	36	24	12	1138	94.83
No. 1	30	19	11	1060	96.36
No. 2	30	9	21	2026	96.47
No. 3	30	11	19	1848	97.26
No. 4	20	12	8	748	93.5
Band	12	4	8	752	94.0
Unit Average					95.848
Handicap Allowance					1.525
1936 TOTAL					97.623

Further distinction was attained in this Competition by the fact that as many as ten boys fired possibles, and five missed the possible by one point. The former are entitled to Silver Medallions, and the latter to Bronze Medallions presented by the N.R.A. This achievement involved lengthy practice in most cases and the expenditure of much ammunition. The following is the list of those who have won the Silver or Bronze Medal:—

Chaney, W.	100	Powell, T.	100
Riwai, T.	100	O'Brien, K.	100
Harker, C. P.	100	O'Connor, K. A.	99
Kelly, K.	100	McLoughlin, F.	99
Sherlock, T.	100	Hickey, K.	99
Tacon, E. W.	100	Holmes, G.	99
Hall, K.	100	Brownlie, J. N.	99
Edmonds, P.	100		

The Medal and Trophy for the Champion Junior Shot are awarded, on the scores put up on the indoor range, to Cadet T. Sherlock. T. Powell was Junior runner-up, also scoring a possible in the same competition. In a final contest between the two boys T. Sherlock took the honours with a score of 96. It is very pleasing to note the great improvement of the Juniors this year. Though they fired under easier conditions than the Seniors, and had not to contend with the difficulties of the sitting position, yet their totals are amazingly high. It is enough to point out that No. 3 Platoon topped the averages for the School, as the figures recorded above show.

### THE ISLINGTON CUP COMPETITION.

The number of boys over 17 years of age who had to fire in this competition was less than usual, being but one over the minimum of 20. This gave us an advantage, of which time alone prevented us from making use. The scores were registered in the third term and without practice. The following are the results for 1936:—

Coady, M.	48	McManus, L.	46
Cleary, M.	50	O'Kane, N.	75
Chaney, W.	98	O'Donnell, W.	77
Edmonds, P.	81	Purcell, P.	71
Goodchild, E.	76	Park, C.	61
Holmes, G.	91	Riwai, T.	94
Killalea, W.	65	Tacon, E. W.	95
Lyttleton, J.	68	Taripo, E.	63
Malone, B.	19	Webberley, G.	86
Manley, I.	69	Wilkie, J.	66
McKay, K.	72		

Total Points	1471
College Average	70.04

This average shows an improvement in the standard of .303 shooting among the Seniors. It should be noted, however, for purposes of comparison, that this year the possible score in this competition is 100,



whereas in the past it has been 90. A further point of interest is that the best scores in this, as in the indoor competition, have come from the rifles of the Earl Roberts team. This is as it should be. Corporal W. Chaney adds to his laurels by topping the list with a splendid score of 98.

### PRESENTATION OF TROPHIES.

Late in the third term we had the honour of receiving the trophies won by the School from the hands of Lieut.-Colonel J. T. Standish, C.M.G., D.S.O., R.N.Z.A., Officer Commanding Central Command, Colonel Standish, accompanied by Major E. T. Rowllings, visited the School in the afternoon of Monday, November 9th. After inspecting the various units of the Company at work, and witnessing a Company parade, Colonel Standish took the salute at a March Past, the Company swinging by in column of fours, then in column, and finally advancing on the saluting base en masse. Colonel Standish then addressed the Cadets, congratulating the School on its proud record, expressing his satisfaction with the standard attained

in shooting and the other phases of military training, and assuring them of the pleasure it gave him to be once again presenting to St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, the trophies it had won. He then handed the Barton Rose Bowl to Company Sergt-Major E. W. Tacon, Captain of the winning team, the Kebbell Shield to Battery Sergt-Major B. O'Fagan, Head Prefect of the School, and to each member of the Earl Roberts team a handsome polished shell-case, suitably engraved with the names of the members of the team, and their scores.

The Very Reverend J. W. Dowling, S.M., M.A., Rector of the College, also congratulated the boys on their achievements, thanked Revd. Fr. L. Evatt, S.M., and Staff Sergt-Major A. Taylor, D.S.M., for their work during the year, and complimented the boys on the way in which they had co-operated with those in charge.

This was the last parade of the year, and with it the military record for 1936 comes to an end.



"Boots-boots-boets-boots."—Kipling.

# The Lost City

Short Story by Noel Bailey, IIIa.

WHEN old Bob Kerborne died, he left a strange will. In his younger days he had been an explorer, and he claimed to have discovered a lost city of the Meas, an ancient people of South America. The will stated that unless his nephew, Jim Kerborne, rediscovered it within three years, all his great estate was to be sold, the proceeds to go the several different charities. If Jim did find it, he inherited the property; if not, he would be left destitute. As proof of the rediscovery, he had to bring back the golden idol that the natives worshipped. He was to be given a map, and all expenses from the expedition were to be defrayed from the estate.

Jim received the news with enthusiasm. The idea of danger and adventure appealed strongly to him. Indeed he was well fitted for it both physically and mentally, being six feet four in height, and broad in proportion.

Mr. Cradshaw, the old family lawyer and sole executor, thought it best to buy his outfit in South America, where better information as to his needs could be obtained. So it was that Jim stepped aboard a ship bound for Rio de Janeiro one Thursday, with only a large trunk to take with him. Mr. Cradshaw came down to see him off.

"Good-bye, and the best of luck," said he, giving Jim's hand a hearty shake.

"Thank you for that," returned Jim quietly, "I shall need it if Uncle's account of his expedition is true."

Just then the ship cast off; so with a final squeeze of Jim's hand, Mr. Cradshaw stepped off the gangway, and with a last wave, turned and entered his car. Jim stood watching the shores of New Zealand fade from sight; then, with a sigh, turned to watching the rolling of the sea.

Jim arrived at the beautiful harbour of Rio de Janeiro, after an uneventful voyage. He obtained a room at an hotel, and after unpacking necessities for a week, spent the rest of the day sightseeing.

He wandered into the poorer quarter of the city, staring disgustedly at the dirt and squalor

around him. As he turned into a dark alley, his attention was caught by a scuffling. He made out five struggling figures—four against one. That was enough for him.

With a bellow of wrath he charged into the fray. A straight left accounted for one; two more were put out of action by the simple method of knocking their heads together; the fourth, without a glance at the stranger, took to his heels like a scared rabbit. Then Jim saw the person he had rescued, a small, red-haired individual, with twinkling eyes and humorous mouth. He was clad in a suit that was at one time white.

"Bedad, I thought they had me that time," he said, with a quaint brogue to his speech. "Michael O'Day will be a-thankin' ye for services rendered. And phwat might be the name of me rescuer?"

"Jim Kerborne," replied that young man, puffing a little after the brief fracas. "But, I say, there's really no cause to thank me. The little I——"

"Not thankin' ye," screeched Mick. "Why, but for ye, I'd be as cold as an iceberg now."

"Well, never mind that now," interposed Jim hastily. "Let's walk to your lodgings. You look a bit cut about. I hate beggars and their knives . . ."

He left the rest unsaid, but his tone boded no good to the three recumbent figures on the ground.

"Leave 'em alone," said the little Irishman. "The police would hold us for weeks, questionin' us."

"Very well," replied Jim, somewhat reluctantly. "But I'd like to see them get what they deserve. Now, let's get to your house."

"Shure, but I have none," answered Mick.

"Well, to your lodgings then," said Jim.

"But I have none," again answered the Irishman.

"What! Well, where do you live then?" asked Jim.

"Anywhere and nowhere," replied Mick. "I tramp from one place to another, doing jobs when I can, and starving when I can't."

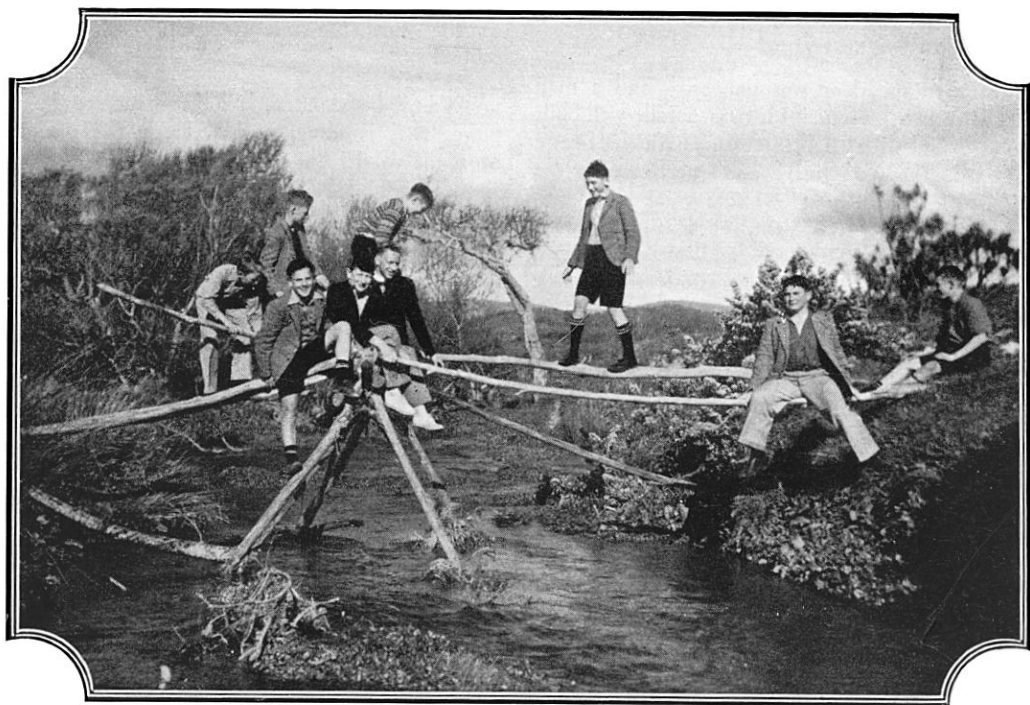
"Come along with me then," said Jim. "I believe that I can fix you up."

So along to Jim's hotel they went, and once there, made an agreement the outcome of which was that Mick was to go along with Jim on his search.

Ten days later, with Mick as guide, Jim went to buy a few last things before leaving to begin his search. Under Mick's advice, Jim bought four .303's and two shotguns, together with a large amount of ammunition. The next day they started off.

That night, the forest seemed alive with figures. They stepped stealthily to the edge of the glade in which the camp was pitched. Then with a yell, they rushed forward, securing the men before they were even properly awake. They led the mules forward, and the two white men were roped to the saddle. The two native muleteers were left to walk. With a yell, the copper-skinned savages plunged into the forest with the explorers as captives.

They travelled all night, and at dawn came to the edge of the forest. There they saw a



ON AND OVER THE SILVERSTREAM.

Their train consisted of twelve baggage and two riding mules. They obtained the services of two of the best muleteers in the country, Juan Gomez and Dias Ottero. Following the directions on the map, they proceeded along the great road from Rio de Janeiro to Goyaz for about one hundred and twenty miles, then struck off in a north-westerly direction.

The going was exceedingly hard, and at the end of a fortnight's journey, Jim called a three days' halt to rest both men and animals. They were then only three days' march away from their destination.

wondrous sight. Up on a small plateau stood a town! No native village this, but almost a city. The houses were of some hard rock, built low in Spanish style. But what impressed them most was a large building in the centre. It was the largest there, and its columns and lines gave it the air of a Greek temple.

"It's what we've come to look for," said Mick. "It's the Lost City."

Indeed it was; and the manner of their finding it was strange. As they entered the town, crowds of naked children and semi-naked adults thronged to see the strangers."

They were chased off by the captors of Jim and Mick, who led the way to the large building. Once inside, Jim could see that it was a temple. Two old men, with shaven heads and clothed in yellow robes, were chanting in an unknown tongue before a golden idol. The four captives were led behind the altar and their bonds removed. They were thrown roughly into a small room and left alone, after the door had been barred.

"This looks a bad mess, Dias," said Jim. "I'm sorry I brought you into it."

"It is the will of God," said the muleteer, a trifle shakily.

Just then the door was unbarred, and a man walked into the room. He was a tall, well-built young man, with noble features (a half-caste Spaniard, thought Jim), and perfectly white teeth. He spoke in a low, soft voice in an unknown language—unknown, at least, to Jim. Mick understood, however, and answered him. The two jabbered away for a time, then Mick turned to Jim.

"He is the chief of the city, and wants to know our business; what shall I tell him?"

"Say we have come on a hunting trip," replied Jim. "We musn't let him guess what we are after."

They jabbered a bit, and then, with a grave expression on his usually cheery face, Mick turned to Jim. "We are to be sacrificed to-morrow," he said. "The tribe is going to war, and the priests demand a sacrifice."

The chief went out just then, and the four were left to themselves.

They were awakened rudely at dawn by two warriors and taken up to the altar. For the first time Jim saw, in front of the golden, grinning

image, a raised stone. On it were several dark stains—blood. He could not repress a shudder as he looked at it. Mick was placed, face upward, on the slab, and held by two priests. Then a long procession of men, clothed in yellow togas, entered. They were singing a low, monotonous chant. The dirge rose higher, almost to a scream, then stopped short. An old, bearded patriarch stepped forward, and raised on high a golden dagger.

Mick, thinking his end had come, gave a last look at the blue sky and sunshine. His eyes caught a strange sight. He could see only half of the sun; the rest was in darkness. An eclipse!

"Wait," he shouted. "Release me, or by the power that is mine, I shall cause the darkness of night to descend upon the earth."

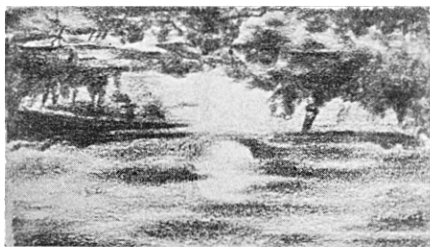
The hoary old man paused, and cast a scared glance around. Already it was noticeably darker. The two natives holding Mick let him go, and he darted up to stand by Jim's side. The old priest shouted out, and all prostrated themselves on the ground.

"Quick, let us go now, while we have the chance," said Jim. "Bring the idol with you."

Pausing only to grab the object of their long search, Mick followed Jim and the two muleteers.

They had just reached a courtyard when everything was blotted out from their view.

"Keep still," said Jim. "It will last only a quarter of an hour." Indeed it did, and after that they could see their mules standing on the other side of the courtyard. They mounted and rode unhindered from the town, back to their own civilization, and the fortune Jim now possessed.



## *Ian Dick.*

IT is with great pleasure that we come to record the scholastic distinction of a Junior University Scholarship by one of our students.

Ian Dick came to St. Patrick's College in 1931 as the winner of the College Scholarship. The list of his successes in form work show a gradual development in talent that progressed steadily until, as Dux of the school for the second time, he gained the coveted distinction of a University Scholarship, the highest award in the sphere of secondary school studies.

Dick devoted himself to study with an insistency and regularity that was extraordinary in a youth. He was brilliant at Mathematics and Science, and it was only by sheer toil that he developed a style in writing that brought him to the goal of his ambition. As the leader of the College debating team for two years, Dick was instrumental in winning for the College the Kennedy Cup from St. Bede's, and in scoring a narrow but very creditable victory over a strong Wellington College combination.

Dick always found time to devote to sport; in fact, it was one of his dictums always to indulge in a certain amount of bodily exercise as stimulating to the mind; and so it was that he distinguished himself in tennis, handball and tenikoits, games requiring great skill and mental alertness. He represented the College in tennis, both in the Senior and Junior teams, while he was several times the school champion in handball and tenikoits, both singles and doubles.

All these activities indicate that Dick did not remain an unknown figure in school life. Always he was very much of the school, even though the whole energies of his mind were focussed on his one objective—a University Scholarship. His instincts were social, and he was everywhere a popular figure. His characteristic friendliness was always reciprocated by a warm reception in all corners. He was as much

at home with the school at large as he was with the select band of his colleagues in the Sixth Form, with whom he was renowned as a humorist and raconteur of the first grade. Who will forget his sympathetic but entirely characteristic rendering of the scientist in the Sixth Form play produced in 1934? For the generous part Ian Dick has played in the life of the school, and for the consistent hard work he devoted to his studies, he deserves the greatest praise, and the school offers him its heartiest congratulations on his success.

Dick is now studying for the Degree of Bachelor of Science at Canterbury College. Last year he secured passes in Inorganic Chemistry (85%, A1 pass, and 1st in class), Organic Chemistry (75%). The marks for Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics were not announced. He also secured terms in Mathematics, second stage.

Ian has carried on his debating activities since he left College, with marked success. In the annual Competitions of the Federated Catholic Clubs of Christchurch, he secured first place in the Impromptu Speaking Section, and, with his colleague, was third in the Debating Section. We wish him all success at the Competitions of the South Island Catholic Clubs to be held at Timaru next Easter.

We include a resume of Dick's progress during his successive years at Silverstream:—

### 1931.—Form IIIa.

Third in General Excellence.

First in History.

Third in Christian Doctrine, Science, Latin and Mathematics.

Forward in the Eighth XV.

### 1932.—Form IVa.

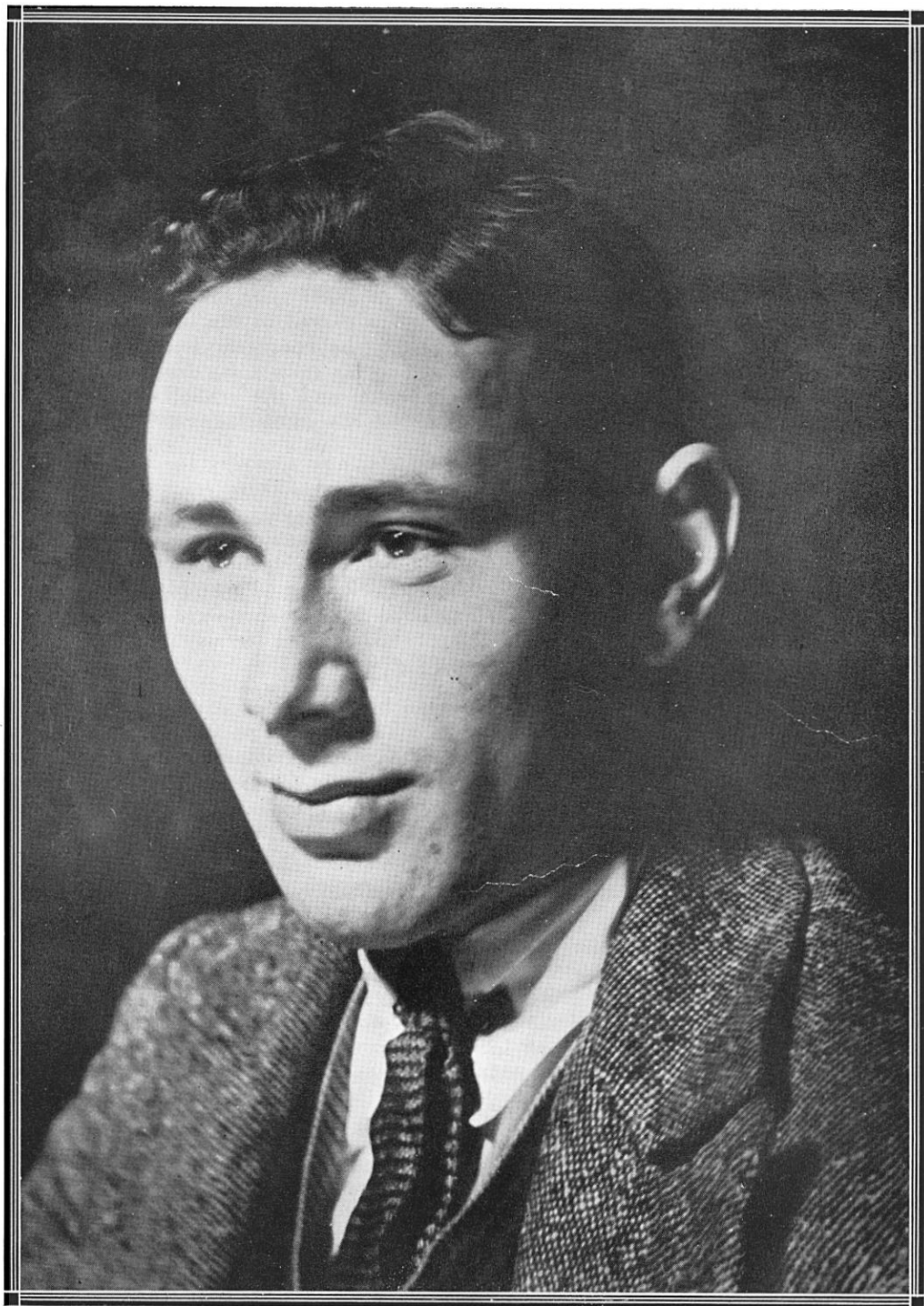
Passed in Intermediate Examination.

Second in General Excellence.

First in Latin and Mathematics.

Second in English.

Third in Christian Doctrine and Science.



IAN DICK, JUNIOR UNIVERSITY SCHOLAR, 1935.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.



1933.—Form Va.

Passed University Entrance.  
First in General Excellence.  
First in Mathematics and Science.  
Second in Christian Doctrine and French.  
Third in Latin.  
Captain of the Seventh XV.

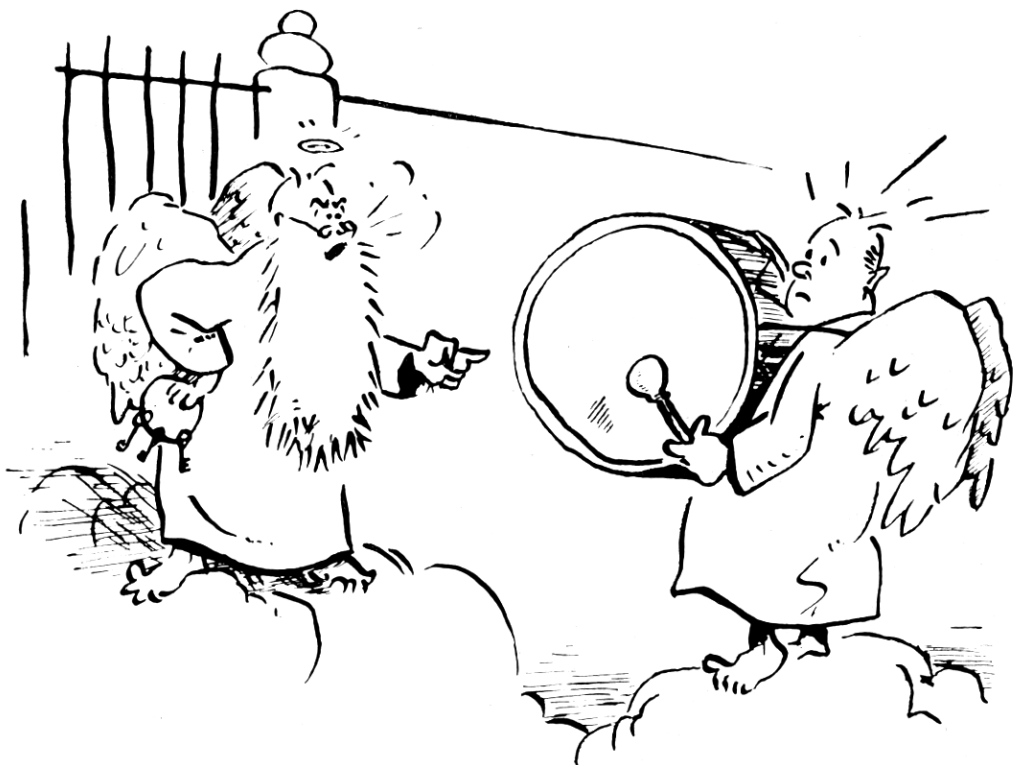
1934.—Form VI. (first year).

Gained University Bursary and Higher Leaving Certificate.  
Dux of the school.  
First in Mathematics and Science.  
Second in French.  
Third in Latin.

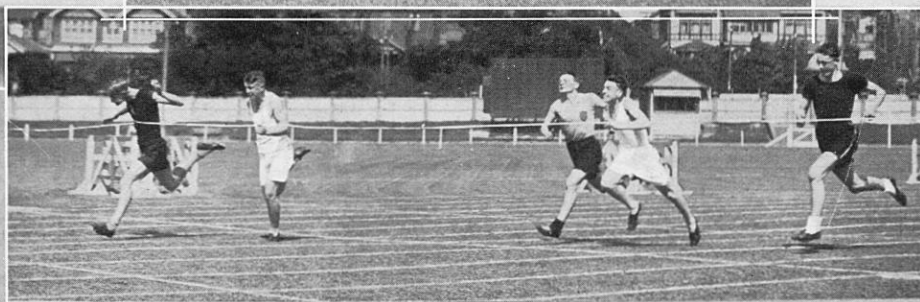
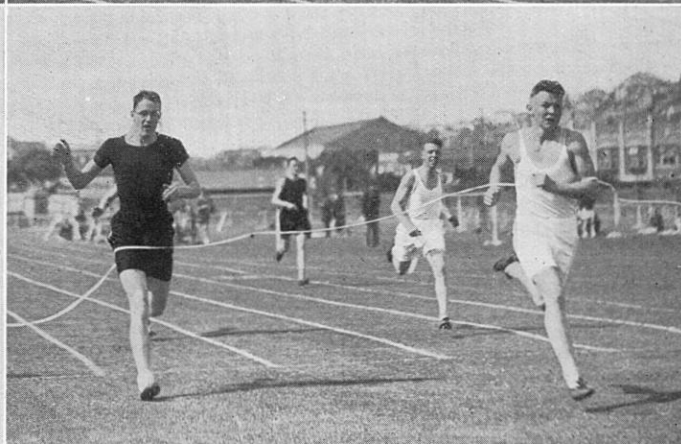
Leader of College Debating Team.  
Member of Ib XV.  
Member of Junior Tennis Team.  
Winner of Senior Handball Doubles.  
Winner of Senior Tenikoit Doubles.

1935.—Form VI. (second year).

Won University National Scholarship.  
Dux of the school (second time).  
First in Christian Doctrine, Latin, French, Chemistry and Mathematics.  
Second in English Literature and Essay.  
Leader of College Debating Team.  
Member of Senior Tennis Team.  
Senior Handball Champion.  
Winner of Senior Doubles Handball.



St. Peter.—"No, Sir! You can't come in here with that."



# SNAPS AT SECONDARY SCHOOL SPORTS.

Top: Silverstream in the march-past.

Middle—Left: L. Brennan, Intermediate Long Jump. Centre: Fox wins 220 Yards Intermediate. Right: C. N. O'Kane in Long Jump.

Bottom: Finish of 100 Yards Intermediate, Fox and Quirk, 2nd and 3rd.

## *Athletics.*

IN an eminently sane address to Wellington secondary school boys, Mr. J. Lovelock, before dealing with points of training, spoke of the position that athletics or any other sport should hold in a boy's life. There is in athletics, and other sports, a natural outlet for the desire for contest and struggle; there is an occasion for discipline of body and mind in the training we undergo and in the acquiring of form or style for our events; there is the pleasure associated with all games where we play to win but feel that defeat is as honourable as victory, and where no larger interests than those of the game hang on our success or failure; there is further the opportunity given of meeting our fellows in circumstances which lead to understanding and friendship. For any boy, however, to make sport the principal object of his school days would be error and to feel that the reward of one's efforts lies in some form of publicity given to them would be equally foolish. In a school, it is true, all forms of sport are more than a side-line; they form, definitely, a part of our education; but only a part. Happy is he who can train himself in mind as in body, who seeks "form" in the study as on the field; for by this twofold discipline is made, pre-eminently, the man. This has been aimed at in all sports activity. Whatever successes have come our way on the field, have come from training which in no way ate into those periods of a well-regulated life devoted to mental and moral training.

Though the unsuitable weather often broke training, there was quite a keen interest in athletics proper. The school sports were a little later this year. To allow everyone a good run on sports day, championships and distance events are decided beforehand, and preliminary rounds of field events got off. All through the weather was gusty, so that in some of the championship sprints, runners were assisted by the wind and good times were put up that could not be accepted as records. On the day of the Secondary Schools Sports Meeting there was a very strong northerly which affected the 100 yards, 220 yards and the

hurdles, and made going hard for lighter runners. In all the meetings there were good performances and a consistent improvement in times and distances was shown. In the senior division of the running events no records were broken. B. O'Fagan had no difficulty in winning the Senior Sprint Championship. W. Chaney won the Cross Country over a more difficult course and came first in the mile, thus making secure the Distance Championship. In field events Brownlie was consistent in High Jumping; O'Kane, by perseverance in the Broad Jump, got a good 3rd in the Inter-college Sports with 19ft. 5in.; the discus throwers worked hard, but could not often get over 100ft; credit is due to J. McLoughlin for his performances in the Shot Put, an event introduced this year; in the School Sports he did 32ft. 5in., against St. Patricks, 34ft. 1½in.; and in the Inter-College Sports, 37ft. 1½in. The Intermediate Grade showed some good talent, R. Fox and J. Quirk both ran consistently well and Fox closed the season with a number of records to his credit; 11sec. for the 100yds. (equalling the College time), 24 4/5sec. for the Intermediate 220, and 57 1/5sec. for the Intermediate 440. He also won the Intermediate Shot Put with a distance of 32ft. 6in. His performance at the Secondary Schools Sports was a fine one; 1st in 220yds., 2nd. in 100yds., 1st. in 120 hurdles. Brennan showed consistent improvement in his jumping, he broke the Intermediate High Jump record with a jump of 5ft. 1in., and the Long Jump record by doing 18ft. 5½in. In the Secondary Schools Sports in the two jumps he did 5ft. 2in., and 18ft. 9in. Junior runners of promise are B. Dunne. R. Hall. J. Ransfield and P. Redwood. When Redwood gets his full strength, he will make a good quarter and half-miler. His times for the 440yds., 61 3/5 sec., 61 sec., 60 1/5sec., are all better than the existing record. He won the race at the Secondary Schools Sports in 60 1/5sec. N. Delaney ran the 100yds. under 14, in 12 sec. twice, thus breaking our own record by 1sec., but the wind was much too strong for him in the Inter-College Championships which were run in 12 1/5sec.

That, despite the lack of really outstanding runners in the senior division, the College came within 2 points of winning the aggregate, and won the Intermediate and Junior Championships at the Inter-College Meeting, means that the promise for next year is good. On the day of the Schools Meeting, the team picked up many unexpected points and, while congratulating the Intermediate and Junior divisions, we must offer our congratulations to the Senior who acquired 8 valuable points. In a team con-

the results showed that four records had been broken, two equalled, and three established. R. Fox, running well in the 440 Yards Intermediate Championship, broke the existing record of 57 3-5 secs. by 2-5 sec. N. Delaney clipped 1 sec. off the 100 Yards (under 14) record by running the distance in 12 secs. L. Brennan further augmented his list of jumping records by jumping 5ft. 1in. in the High Jump, and 18ft. 3in. in the Broad Jump. R. Fox equalled that of the 100 Yards Intermediate record



SCHOOL ATHLETIC CHAMPIONS.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

Standing (Left to Right): L. Brennan, F. Campbell, F. Baker, B. O'Fagan, J. E. Brownlie, J. McLoughlin, B. Dunne.

Seated: W. Chaney, R. Fox, P. Redwood, J. Quirk,

In Front: N. Delaney.

test, the fight for second or third is as important as the fight for first.

### ANNUAL SPORTS.

THE Sports were held on Wednesday, October 28th, in brilliantly fine weather, tempered with a light southerly breeze, and consequently the attendance of parents and friends was large. The ground was in perfect condition for running, and

in 11 secs., while P. Redwood equalled that of the 440 Yards Junior in 61 3-5 secs. New records were established by P. Redwood, 880 Yards Junior, in 2 mins. 23 4-5 secs., while R. Fox and J. McLoughlin both established records in the Shot Putt event in their respective grades. Fox made a putt of 32ft. 6in. to win the Intermediate event, and McLoughlin did 32ft. 5½in. in the Senior.

The Senior Champion in the sprints was B.

O'Fagan, and in the distances, W. Chaney. The Intermediate Champion was R. Fox, and the Junior, B. Dunne.

All the events were run off efficiently, and the spectators were treated to the best aspects of keenly-contested sport. The starter was once again Mr. T. W. Leslie, who commented on the steadiness with which the boys went down on the mark.

Results are as follows:—

### SENIOR TROPHIES.

Gilbert Memorial Cup, for 100yds., 220yds., and 440yds. Championships.—B. O'Fagan, 9 points.

Ward Challenge Cup, for 100yds. Championship.—B. O'Fagan.

Garvey Cup, for 440yds. Championship.—B. O'Fagan.

College Grand Handicap Cup (100, 220, 440 Yards Handicap).—F. Campbell, 4 points.

Bourke Cup, 50yds. Dash.—J. McLoughlin.

Ngaio Rafter Cup, for Cross-country, Mile and 880yds. Championship).—W. Chaney, 8 points.

Lady Ward Cup, for 880yds. and Mile Handicaps).—W. Chaney 3 points, D. O'Connor 3 points, J. Kavanagh 3 points.

High Jump Cup.—James Brownlie.

### INTERMEDIATE TROPHIES.

Seymour Memorial Cup, for 100, 220, 440 Yards Championships.—R. Fox, 9 points.

McCarthy Challenge Cup, for 100, 220, 440 Yards Handicaps.—J. Quirk, 9 points.

### JUNIOR TROPHIES.

Ryan Memorial Cup, for 100, 220, 440 Yards Championships.—B. Dunne, 7 points.

O'Connor Cup, 100yds. Junior Championship.—B. Dunne.

McGrath Cup, for 100, 220, 440 Yards Handicaps.—F. Baker, 5 points.

Detailed results:—

### CROSS-COUNTY CHAMPIONSHIPS.

**Junior.**—R. Butler 1, P. Miller 2, K. Loe 3. Time: 15 mins. 59 secs.

**Senior.**—W. Chaney 1, D. Martin 2, A. Moriarty 3. Time: 36 mins. 43 secs.

(Due to the changing river course, the Senior Cross-country is now at least 880 yards longer.)

### HANDICAPS.

**Junior.**—R. Homan 1, A. Kennedy 2, G. Harker 3.

**Senior.**—P. Harker 1, D. Martin 2, P. Minto 3.

### JUNIOR CHAMPIONSHIPS.

100 Yards: B. Dunne 1, R. Hall 2, P. Redwood 3. Time: 12 secs.

220 Yards: R. Hall 1, B. Dunne 2, J. Ransfield 3. Time: 26 secs.

440 Yards: P. Redwood 1, B. Dunne 2, R. Hall 3. Time: 61 3-5 secs. (equals record).

100 Yards, Under 14: N. Delaney 1, E. Kennedy 2, K. Hickey 3. Time: 12 secs. (record).

### INTERMEDIATE CHAMPIONSHIPS.

100 Yards: R. Fox 1, J. Quirk 2, I. Butler 3. Time: 11 secs. (equals record).

220 Yards: R. Fox 1, J. Quirk 2, P. Gallagher 3. Time: 24 2-5 secs.

440 Yards: R. Fox 1, P. Gallagher 2, J. Quirk 3. Time: 57 1-5 secs (record).

### SENIOR CHAMPIONSHIPS.

100 Yards: B. O'Fagan 1, W. Chaney 2, N. O'Kane 3. Time: 11 secs.

220 Yards: B. O'Fagan 1, N. O'Kane 2, F. Campbell 3. Time: 23 4-5 secs.

440 Yards: B. O'Fagan 1, W. Chaney 2, P. Edmonds 3. Time: 57 secs.

880 Yards: P. Edmonds 1, W. Chaney 2, N. O'Kane 3. Time: 2 mins. 15 2-5 secs.

Mile: W. Chaney 1, D. Martin 2, P. Edmonds 3. Time: 5 mins. 9 3-5 secs.

### JUNIOR HANDICAPS.

100 Yards (Under 14): R. Homan 1, N. Delaney 2, K. Hickey 3. Time: 12 1-5 secs.

100 Yards: J. F. Sullivan and E. Kennedy, equal, 1, F. Baker 3. Time: 11 1-5 secs.

220 Yards: B. Dunne 1, F. Baker 2, P. Redwood 3. Time: 24 4-5 secs.

440 Yards: H. Poland 1, F. Baker 2, P. Redwood 3. Time: 61 secs.

880 Yards: P. Redwood (scr.) 1, G. Whincop 2, R. Butler 3. Time: 2 mins. 23 4-5 secs. (record).

High Jump: B. Kennedy (scr.) 1, R. Hall 2. Height: 4ft. 8½ in.

Broad Jump: J. Grady 1, H. Poland 2, B. Kennedy 3. Distance: 15ft. 6 in.

50 Yards (Under 13): Campbell 1, Moran 2, R. Homan 3. Time: 6 4-5 secs.

### INTERMEDIATE HANDICAPS.

100 Yards: J. Quirk 1, B. Grant 2, G. Edmonds 3. Time: 10 4-5 secs.

220 Yards: J. Quirk 1, G. Edmonds 2, P. Gallagher 3. Time: 23 4-5 secs.

440 Yards: J. Quirk 1, P. Gallagher 2, V. Conaglen 3. Time: 58 2-5 secs.

880 Yards: K. Herbert 1, V. Conaglen 2, R. Bourke 3. Time: 2 mins. 11 2-5 secs.

Mile: K. Herbert 1, P. Dwyer 2, K. Hall 3. Time: 5 mins. 22 3-5 secs.

120 Yards Hurdles: R. Fox (scr.) 1, L. Brennan 2, T. McNamara 3. Time: 18 secs.

Putting the Shot: R. Fox (scr.) 1, K. O'Connor 2, K. Hall 3. Distance: 32ft. 6 in. (record).

Discus: L. Brennan 1, K. O'Connor 2, T. Keenan 3. Distance: 94ft. 2 in.

High Jump: L. Brennan (scr.), 1, T. McNamara 2, P. Dunne 3. Height: 5ft. 1 in. (record).

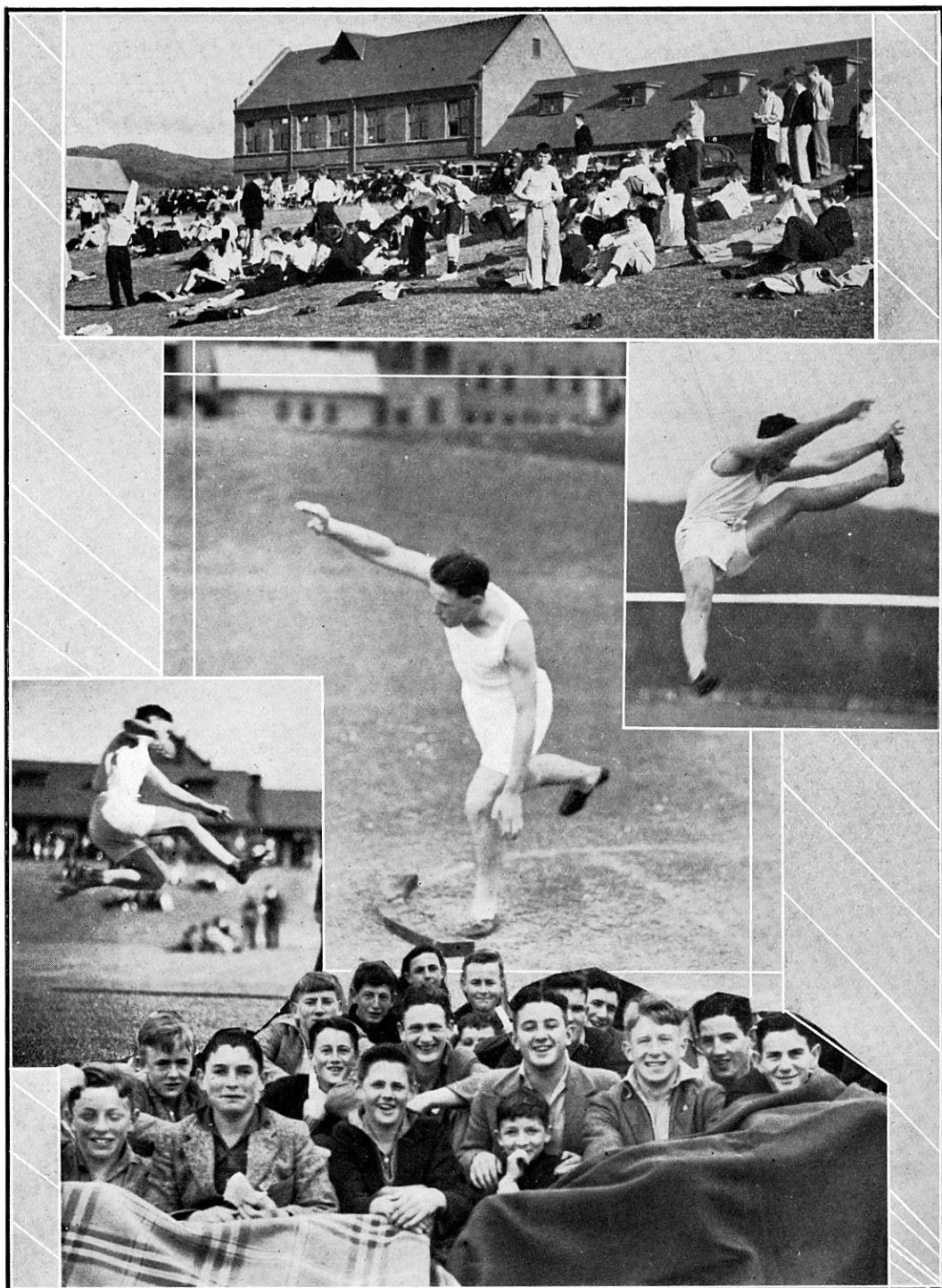
Broad Jump: L. Brennan (scr.) 1, F. Fahy 2, P. Gallagher 3. Distance: 18ft. 3 in. (record).

### SENIOR HANDICAPS.

50 Yards: J. McLoughlin 1, James Brownlie 2, John Brownlie 3. Time: 5 4-5 secs.

100 Yards: James Brownlie 1, J. McLoughlin 2, F. Campbell 3. Time: 10 2-5 secs.





#### ANNUAL SPORTS.

**Top:** The Bank. **Right:** L. Brennan makes Intermediate High Jump Record, 5ft. 1in. **Centre:** J. McLoughlin, Shot-put Champion. **Left:** L. Brennan, Intermediate Long Jump Record, 18ft. 5½in. **Bottom:** Sports morning on the bank.



220 Yards: B. O'Fagan (scr.) 1, F. Campbell 2, W. Chaney 3. Time: 23 2-5 secs.

440 Yards: P. Edmonds 1, J. Kavanagh 2, F. Campbell 3. Time: 53 3-5 secs.

880 Yards: J. Kavanagh 1, D. O'Connor 2, P. Edmonds 3. Time: 2 mins. 10 2-5 secs.

Mile: W. Chaney (scr.) 1, R. Dwyer 2, D. O'Connor 3. Time: 5 mins. 9 3-5 secs.

Putting the Shot: J. Sloane (scr.) 1, W. Akapi 2, J. McLoughlin 3. Distance: 35ft.

Discus: T. Riwai 1, K. O'Connor 2, N. Cowan 3. Distance: 104ft. 6½in.

120 Yards Hurdles: F. Campbell (scr.) 1, N. O'Kane 2, James Brownlie 3. Time: 17 1-5 secs.

High Jump: John Brownlie 1, James Brownlie 2. Height: 5ft. 3¼in.

Broad Jump: N. O'Kane (scr.) 1, J. Sloane 2, W. Akapi 3. Distance: 17ft. 9½in.

### OPEN EVENTS.

880 Yards Walk Handicap: J. Orr 1, G. Holmes 2, K. McKay 3.

Sack Race: Rod Bourke 1, E. McDonnell 2, V. O'Brien 3.

Medley Race: N. O'Kane and A. Crombie 1, P. Edmonds and Kilgour 2, D. Roberts and B. Hoare 3.

Consolation Race: J. McKellar 1, N. Hopkinson 2, P. Harker 3.

Form Relay: Va 1, IVa 2, VI. 3. Time: 50 1-5 secs.

### SILVERSTREAM v. ST. PATRICK'S COLLEGE, WELLINGTON.

The annual athletic contest for the Old Boys' Cup, between St. Patrick's Colleges, Wellington and Silverstream, was held on Monday afternoon at Silverstream College. The weather was cold and gusty, with occasional light showers, but some good races were witnessed. The cup was won by Silverstream by 108½ points to 39½.

Four Silverstream records were broken. R. Fox broke the Intermediate 220 Yards record by 1-5 sec., running 24 4-5 secs. L. Brennan, with a long jump of 18ft. 5in., broke the Intermediate record. J. McLoughlin broke the Senior Shot Put record with a putt of 34ft. 1½in., and P. Redwood ran the Junior 440 Yards in 61 secs.

Results are as follows, Silverstream being indicated by (S) and St. Patrick's, Wellington by (W):—

880 Yards Senior: McWilliams (W) 1, Edmonds (S) 2, Chaney (S) 3. Time: 2 mins. 11 3-5 secs.

880 Yards Intermediate: Parker (W) 1, Butcher (W) 2, Herbert (S) 3. Time: 2 mins. 15 4-5 secs.

100 Yards Senior: Cameron (W) 1, Campbell (S) 2, O'Kane (S) 3. Time: 11 secs.

100 Yards Intermediate: Fox (S) 1, Quirk (S) 2, Butler (S) 3. Time: 10 3-5 secs.

100 Yards Junior: B. Dunne (S) 1, Hall (S) 2, Ransfield (S) 3. Time: 11 2-5 secs.

100 Yards (Under 14): Delaney (S) 1, Hastings (W) 2, E. Kennedy (S) 3. Time: 12 secs.

120 Yards Hurdles, Senior: Campbell (S) 1, Quill (W) 2. Time: 18 4-5 secs.

120 Yards Hurdles, Intermediate: Fox (S) 1, Brennan (S) 2. Time: 18 1-5 secs.

High Jump, Intermediate: Brennan (S) 1, Coleman (W) 2, P. Dunne (S) 3. Height: 4ft. 11in.

High Jump, Junior: B. Kennedy (S) 1, Ainsworth and Booth (W) 2. Height: 4ft. 4½in.

220 Yards, Senior: Campbell (S) 1, O'Kane (S) 2, Cameron (W) 3. Time: 24 2-5 secs.

220 Yards, Intermediate: Fox (S) 1, Butler (S) 2, Edmonds (S) 3. Time: 24 4-5 secs. (a record).

220 Yards, Junior: B. Dunne (S) 1, Hall (S) 2, Redwood (S) 3. Time: 25 4-5 secs.

Shot Putt: McLoughlin (S) 1, Brownlie (S) 2, B. O'Connor (W) 3. Distance: 34ft. 1½in. (a record).

Discus: Riwai (S) 1, B. O'Connor (W) 2, Reader (W) 3. Distance: 93ft. 9½in.

440 Yards, Senior: Edmonds (S) 1, Chaney (S) 2, Cameron (W) 3. Time: 56 3-5 secs.

440 Yards, Intermediate: Parker (W) 1, Gallagher (S) 2, Quirk (S) 3. Time: 57 1-5 secs.

440 Yards, Junior: Redwood (S) 1, Poland (S) 2, B. Dunne (S) 3. Time: 61 secs. (a record).

Long Jump, Senior: Scott (W) 1, Brennan (S) 2, O'Kane (S) 3. Distance: 18ft. 5½in.

Long Jump, Intermediate: Brennan (S) 1, Gallagher (S) 2, Whitehouse (W) 3. Distance: 18ft. 5in. (a record).

Long Jump, Junior: Meo (W) 1, Fairbrother 2, Poland and Hastings (W) 3.

One Mile: McWilliams (W) 1, Barry (W) 2, Scamary (W) 3. Time: 5 mins. 5 3-5 secs.

440 Yards Relay (under 14): Silverstream 1. Time: 56 4-5 secs.

440 Yards Relay, Junior: Silverstream 1. Time: 52 secs.

440 Yards Relay, Intermediate: Silverstream 1. Time: 49 2-5 secs.

880 Yards Relay: Silverstream 1. Time: 1 min. 43 1-5 secs.

### SECONDARY SCHOOLS' MEETING.

In the following detailed results the nine competing schools are signified as follows: Hutt Valley High School (H.), Rongotai College (R.), Scots College (S.), St. Patrick's College (S.P.C.), Technical College (T.), Wairarapa High School (WR.), Wellesley College (WY.), Wellington College (WN.), and Silverstream College (SL.):—

#### SENIOR CHAMPIONSHIP.

##### 100 YARDS.

Record: 10 1-5 secs., F. H. Stephenson (WN), 1930; T. Tulloch (SL.), 1935.

First Heat.—A. W. Lawrence (WR.) 1, F. Campbell (SL.) 2, D. M. Madden (WN.) 3. Time: 11 4-5 secs.

Second Heat.—C. V. Adams (WN.) 1, Brown (S.) 2, Chaney (SL.) 3. Time: 11 1-5 secs.

Final.

Adams .....	1
Brown .....	2
Lawrence .....	3

Time: 11 1-5 secs.

220 YARDS.

Record: 22 3-5 secs., C. H. Jenkins (WN.), 1923.

First Heat.—A. W. Lawrence (WR.) 1, C. G. Stratford (WN.) 2, Chaney (SL.) 3. Time: 25 secs.

S. V. Rea (R.) .....	1
F. Taylor (T.) .....	2
P. Edmonds (SL.) .....	3

Time: 55 4-5 secs.

HALF-MILE.

Record: 2 mins. 2 3-5 secs., R. A. Longley (WN.).

R. A. Longley (WN.) .....	1
F. Taylor (T.) .....	2
J. McWilliams (S.P.C.) .....	3

Won by 50 yards. Time: 2 mins. 4 4-5 secs.



—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

#### COLLEGE REPRESENTATIVES AT SECONDARY SCHOOL SPORTS.

Back Row: (Left to Right): D. Martin, J. Ransfield, G. Edmonds, P. Dunne, K. Herbert, B. Kennedy, J. Grady.

Third Row: R. Hall, B. Dunne, I. Butler, H. Poland, J. E. Brownlie, P. Redwood, L. Brennan, J. Quirk.

Seated: T. Riwai, R. Fox, K. O'Connor, N. O'Kane, W. Chaney (capt.), P. Edmonds, F. Campbell, P. Gallagher, J. McLoughlin.

In Front: R. Homan, G. Harker, E. Kennedy, N. Delaney.

Second Heat.—C. V. Adams (WN.) 1, S. V. Rea (R.) 2, N. O'Kane (SL.) 3. Time: 23 3-5 secs.

Final.

Adams .....	1
Stratford .....	2
Lawrence .....	3

Time: 23 4-5 secs.

440 YARDS.

Record: 53 1-5 secs., T. Tulloch (SL.), 1935.

ONE MILE.

Record: 4 mins. 40 secs., R. A. Longley (WN.), 1935.

R. A. Longley (WN.) .....	1
J. McWilliams (S.P.C.) .....	2
M. Barry (S.P.C.) .....	3

Won by 45 yards. Time: 4 mins. 42 4-5 secs.

120 YARDS HURDLES.

Record: 15 3-5 secs., J. E. Holmwood (WR.), 1926.

First Heat.—G. D. Burton (H.) 1, Robertson (S.) 2. Time: 18 secs.

Second Heat.—A. K. H. Brown (S.) 1, G. Hunter (H.) 2. Time: 17 1-5 secs.

Final.

Brown	1
Robertson	2
Burton	3

Time: 16 4-5 secs.

### LONG JUMP.

Record: 20ft. 10in., J. S. Wiggs (WN.), 1924.

Brown (S.), 19ft. 11in.	1
Robertson (S.), 19ft. 8in.	2
N. O'Kane (SL.), 19ft. 5in.	3

### HIGH JUMP.

Record: 5ft. 6½in., J. R. Warham (WR.), 1932.

G. Hunter (H.), 5ft. 7½in.	1
J. E. Brownlie (SL.), 5ft. 3in.	2
D. E. Robertson (S.) and H. E. M. Greig, (WN.), 5ft. 3in., equal	3

A record.

### PUTTING THE SHOT.

J. McLaughlin (SL.), 37ft. 1½in.	1
J. E. P. Yeatman (WN.), 36ft. 1in.	2
C. V. Adams (WN.), 33ft. 8in.	3

### THROWING THE DISCUS.

Record: 144ft. 7½in., E. K. McClune (WN.), 1933.

Fellowes (S.), 108ft. 3in.	1
R. R. C. Bowden (WN.), 108ft. 2½in.	2
R. D. Williams (H.)	3

### 880 YARDS RELAY.

Record: 1 min. 35 2-5 secs., Silverstream, 1935.

Wellington College (C. V. Adams, R. A. Longley, C. G. Stratford, B. M. Madden)	1
Scots College	2
Silverstream	3

Time: 1 min 36 secs.

### INTERMEDIATE.

#### 100 YARDS.

Record: 10 2-5 secs., F. H. Stephenson (WN.), 1929.

First Heat.—R. Fox (SL.) 1, E. C. Martin (WR.) 2, T. B. Barnett (WN.), 3. Time: 11 1-5 secs.

Second Heat.—D. A'Court (R.) 1, J. Quirk (SL.) 2, D. W. Dick (WN.) 3. Time: 11 4-5 secs.

Final.

A'Court	1
Fox	2
Quirk	3

Time: 11 2-5 secs.

#### 220 YARDS.

Record: 23 3-5 secs., F. H. Stephenson (WN.), 1929.

First Heat.—D. A'Court (R.) 1, E. C. Martin (WR.) 2. Time: 25 4-5 secs.

Second Heat.—R. Fox (SL.) 1, G. Taylor (T.) 2. Time: 26 secs.

Third Heat.—J. Quirk (SL.) 1, D. W. Dick (W.N) 2. Time: 25 1-5 secs,

Final.

Fox	1
Dick	2
A'Court	3

Time: 25 secs.

#### 440 YARDS.

Record: 54 2-5 secs., J. M. Watt (WN.), 1930.

B. A. Patrick (WR.)	1
J. Parker (S.P.C.)	2
P. Gallagher (SL.)	3

Time: 57 secs.

#### 880 YARDS.

Record: 2 mins. 9 1-5 secs., R. A. Longley (WN.), 1934.

G. B. Rowberry (R.)	1
H. A. Brookes (WN.)	2
J. Parker (S.P.C.)	3

Time: 2 mins. 14 4-5 secs.

### LONG JUMP.

Record: 20ft. 9½in., A. F. Phillips (H.), 1934.

D. A'Court (R.), 19ft. 4in.	1
B. A. Treseder (H.), 18ft 11in	2
L Brennan (SL.), 18ft. 9in.	3

### HIGH JUMP.

Record: 5ft. 4½in., A. D. Benham (WN.), 1929.

R. Peters (WR.) and L. Brennan (SL.), 5ft. 2in. equal	1
H. C. Jones (H.) and B. A. Patrick, 5ft. 1in., equal	3

### 120 YARDS HURDLES.

Record: 16 4-5 secs., H. K. Patience (WN.), 1929; D. E. Robertson (S.), 1935.

First Heat.—R. Fox (SL.) 1, J. D. K. Logan (WN.) 2; R. F. Fairbairn (H.) 3. Time: 17 1-5 secs.

Second Heat.—L. Brennan (SL.) 1, J. M. Hay (H.) 2, J. M. Alexander (WR.) 3. Time: 18 4-5 secs.

Final.

Fox	1
Hay	2

Time: 18 2-5 secs.

### 440 YARDS RELAY.

Record: 48 1-5 secs., Wellington College, 1935.

First Heat.—Wellington College (D. W. Dick, T. B. Barnett, J. D. K. Logan, D. M. Saker) 1, Wairarapa High School (E. C. Martin, D. J. Searancke, W. G. Biggar, C. W. Burling) 2. Time: 48 2-5 secs.

Second Heat.—Silverstream College (R. Fox, J. Quirk, P. Gallagher, J. Butler) 1, Technical College (A. Whittle, G. Taylor, B. Williams, J. Flaus) 2. Time: 48 3-5 secs.

Final.

Silverstream College	1
Wellington College	2
Wairarapa	3

Time: 48 2-5 secs,

## JUNIOR EVENTS.

## 100 YARDS.

Record: 11 1.5 secs., A. James (H.), 1929; I. Fisher (S.P.C.), 1930; D. J. A'Court (R.), 1935.

First Heat.—A. C. Lees (H.) 1, Edge (S.) 2, R. Hall (SL.) 3. Time: 11 4.5 secs.

Second Heat.—R. F. Stanton (H.) 1, B. Dunne (SL.) 2, Burton (T.) 3. Time: 11 4.5 secs.

## Final.

Stanton .....	1
Lees .....	2
Dunne .....	3

Time: 11 4.5 secs.

## 220 YARDS.

Record: 25 1.5 secs. B. R. McPherson (WR.), 1932; D. J. Pocknall (WN.), 1934.

First Heat.—A. C. Lees (H.) 1, P. G. Morris (WN.) 2. Time: 26 2.5 secs.

Second Heat.—B. Dunne (SL.) 1, Walls (S.) 2. Time: 25 2.5 secs.

R. F. Stanton (H.) came in first, but was disqualified for crossing.

Third Heat.—G. A. Baird (WN.) 1, R. Hall (SL.) 2. Time: 26 secs.

## Final.

Lees .....	1
Dunne .....	2
Baird .....	3

Time: 25 4.5 secs.

## 440 YARDS.

Record: 56 2/5 secs., B. Twomey (S.P.C.), 1934.

P. Redwood (SL.) .....

K. R. Porter (WN.) .....

Southwick (R.) .....

Time: 60 1.5 secs.

## LONG JUMP.

Record: 18ft. 5¼in., I. Dudding (H.), 1930.

A. C. Lees (H.), 17ft. 9½in. ....

B. M. Hall, 16ft. 9in. ....

H. Poland (SL.), 16ft. 3in. ....

## HIGH JUMP.

Record: 4ft. 11¼in., L. Brennan (SL.), 1934.

H. G. Rix-Trott (WN.), 4ft. 9¼in. ....

B. Kennedy (SL.), 4ft. 8¼in. ....

K. Dunning (T.), and A. Ainsworth (S.P.C.), equal .....

## 440 YARDS RELAY.

Record: 50 secs., Wellington College, 1934.

First Heat.—Scots College (Edge, Walls, Jolly, MacKenzie) 1, Wellington College (G. H. Baird, P. G. Morris, B. M. Hall, J. N. Mansfield) 2. Time: 51 4.5 secs.

Second Heat.—Silverstream (B. Dunne, R. Hall, J. Ransfield, P. Redwood) 1, Technical (B. Burnett, L. Burton, W. Christopherson, S. Reed) 2. Time: 50 1.5 secs.

Hutt Valley came in first, but were disqualified.

## Final.

Silverstream .....	1
Scots College .....	2
Wellington College .....	3

Time: 51 2.5 secs.

## 100 YARDS (Under 14).

Record: 12 1.5 secs., R. Hall (SL.), 1935; R. F. Stanton (H.), 1935.

First Heat.—K. Dunning (T.) 1, P. G. Hyams (WY.) 2, N. Delaney (SL.) 3. Time: 12 1.5 secs., equalling the record.

Second Heat.—I. A. Prior (WR.) 1, Wong She (S.) 2, D. Yeoman (T.) 3. Time: 12 3.5 secs.

## Final.

Dunning .....	1
Hyams .....	2
Prior .....	3

Time: 12 1.5 secs., equalling the record.

## 440 YARDS RELAY (Under 14).

Record: 52 3.5 secs., Hutt Valley, 1935.

First Heat.—Technical College (D. Yeoman, K. Dunning, A. Duncan, B. Marshall) 1, Silverstream (N. Delaney, R. Homan, F. Kennedy, G. Harker) 2. Time: 54 4.5 secs.

Second Heat.—Wellington College (N. W. Beale, K. L. Divehall, D. E. Vause, M. E. Palmer) 1, Hutt Valley (J. Tustin, M. Macdonald, R. J. Kennedy, L. H. Robertson), 2. Time: 54 2.5 secs.

## Final.

Technical College .....	1
Wellington College .....	2
Silverstream .....	3

Time: 55 2.5 secs.



## TO THE EARLY MISSIONARIES.

"Oh! for one footprint of His dear Feet."

("The priest, another Christ"—St. John Chrysostom.)

The feet of Christ our land did never tread;  
He sent these "other Christs" in his dear stead.  
And as the small lake holds upon its breast,  
The image of a mighty mountain crest,  
They tabernacle in their priestly soul  
His Truth, Grace, Life—yea, Him Who is our goal:

Vice-Christs to this far land of southern sea  
They bring and are—the Christ of Calvary.  
So greater than the land their footprints press,  
And richer than the tui's happiness;  
The gold of kowhai is not richer—no!  
Nor lovelier than their mind Aorangi's snow.  
Oh! Christ that died from love on Calvary,  
Has bound a broken heart 'neath rata tree!

—J.A.

# *Centenary of the Approbation of the Society of Mary.*

## 1836—1936

*[In conformity with the decree of Pope Urban VIII, we declare that in using the word "saint" we are only following a common usage, without wishing in any way to anticipate the official judgment of the Church, to whom alone belongs the right of decreeing these titles in their full use.]*

"To increase the glory of God and the honour of His Blessed Mother and to spread the Holy Roman Church either by missions, even to the most distant shores of the earth, or by the Christian education of youth"—thus were covenanted the members of the Society of Mary in the brief approbation that Pope Gregory XVI forwarded to John Claud Colin. The brief was signed at Rome with the seal of the Fisherman on April 29, 1836, and reached Belley, the home of the infant Society in May of that year.

The Father Founder summoned his associates and the brief lay unopened on a table. All came and kissed it in acceptance of whatever it might contain. When the brief was opened and read, they heard with joy the words quoted above, and with apostolic delight dedicated themselves to the work of education, and the ardours of carrying the Gospel to lands of the far-off Southern Seas.

Secret wonders cling round the beginnings of this Society, but they are locked unknown in a heart that loved most to live hidden in the holy obscurity of Nazareth—the Nazareth of retirement, remote from the babble of men and the noise of publicity. The Founder was a man who shed tears of anxiety and distress when he was one day betrayed into a mere whisper of the holy inspirations that lighted his mind and the heavenly helps that furthered his destined work—the formation of a little band of men to work for God in humility and obscurity under the banner and leadership of Mary.

John Claud Colin was born in the year 1790. These were the days of the Terror; days of passionate civil strife, bloodshed and inhumanity, that linked themselves into the calendar of months that staged the horrors of the French Revolution. For the Church in France it was the storm in which God seemed to hide himself. Chosen ones fled before the cruel prosecution of fanatic fury and ruthless interference in affairs that are sacred to God and His Ministers.

Childhood—it found him climbing under the loom in a workshop to confess to the priest that must minister in hiding to his flock. He knew too, the child's share in the anguish of a home in which heroic sacrifice was demanded. It must have been a dramatic crisis that the child would witness when a sad decision was taken in the agony of brave tears. The appearance of his father was the return of one who had come from prison and the confinement he suffered for the cause of his Faith. "You have returned free," cried the mother, "because you have consented to attend the Mass of a schismatic priest." "No," returned Mr. Colin. "I have been freed for a fortnight during which I must choose that or death." And the bravery and courage of the mother answered, "Then choose death." Death soon delivered him. Relentlessly pursued for two years, a hunted man who slept at home but once in that period, he was soon worn down by sorrow and anxiety to the level of the grave. In this hard, cruel way was the soul of the lad schooled to courage. Even in instant peril of life was he trained, rising in the earliest years of life with the members of the household to hear Mass in the dead of night, now here, now there.

It is difficult to gather details of what must have been days of holy youth. He has drawn the cloud of obscurity over the gifts and graces that lie hidden in the valleys of his humility, and saintly reserve has shaded from vision that soul, emptied of human things that it might be the sanctuary of a great design for the honour of God's Mother. Rarely was he ever coaxed into any revelation of the secret, silent commerce between his soul and God, between his heart and Her, who was the lodestar of his life.

John Claud followed in the steps of his elder brother to the seminary. Here he gave witness of great earnestness of character; but in unobtrusiveness and regularity of life he lived comparatively unnoticed. Still, secretly, down in the depths of his soul, the dawn kept gradually breaking and dim light revealed to his inner



*"The education of youth is a heavenly work, an apostolic task."*  
—Ven. John Colin, S.M.



vision glimpses of a society of priests devoted under the name of Mary. He saw now the faces of those who were as yet unknown to him; those whom the future would bring into his life when the day came for the realisation of the project that was outlining itself within him. He saw this company of men, but as yet did not know that it was at his hands that God would have the fashioning and foundation. With him at the seminary were St. John Vianney and the Venerable Marcellin Champagnat.

About a year before John Colin was ordained there came to the seminary a man called Courveille. He was at the same stage in his studies as Colin, Champagnat, Vianney. Courveille was the first to speak among those nearing the priesthood, of a society of priests who would devote themselves to the preaching of missions and the education of boys in colleges. The priests were to be called Marists. A dozen of the seminarists were in sympathy with the idea. They were at first permitted to hold meetings in the room of Father Cholleton, a permission that was later withdrawn by the Rector of the college.

John Colin rejoiced in the prospective formation of this company of priests, for it seemed the realisation of the dream that roamed his soul, and that kept persistently reducing itself to clearer outlines. Ever desirous of preserving himself in hiddenness of life, he was delighted to see Courveille step forward and initiate what would have cost him a great repugnance to attempt. But the designs of God were not so shaped. The twelve seminarists on the day after they had been ordained priests, gathered at the shrine of Our Lady of Fourviere to place their design under her protection. They were not permitted by diocesan authority to set up a community. Scattered by the exercise of their ministry, many of the subscribers to this enterprise forgot their resolve.

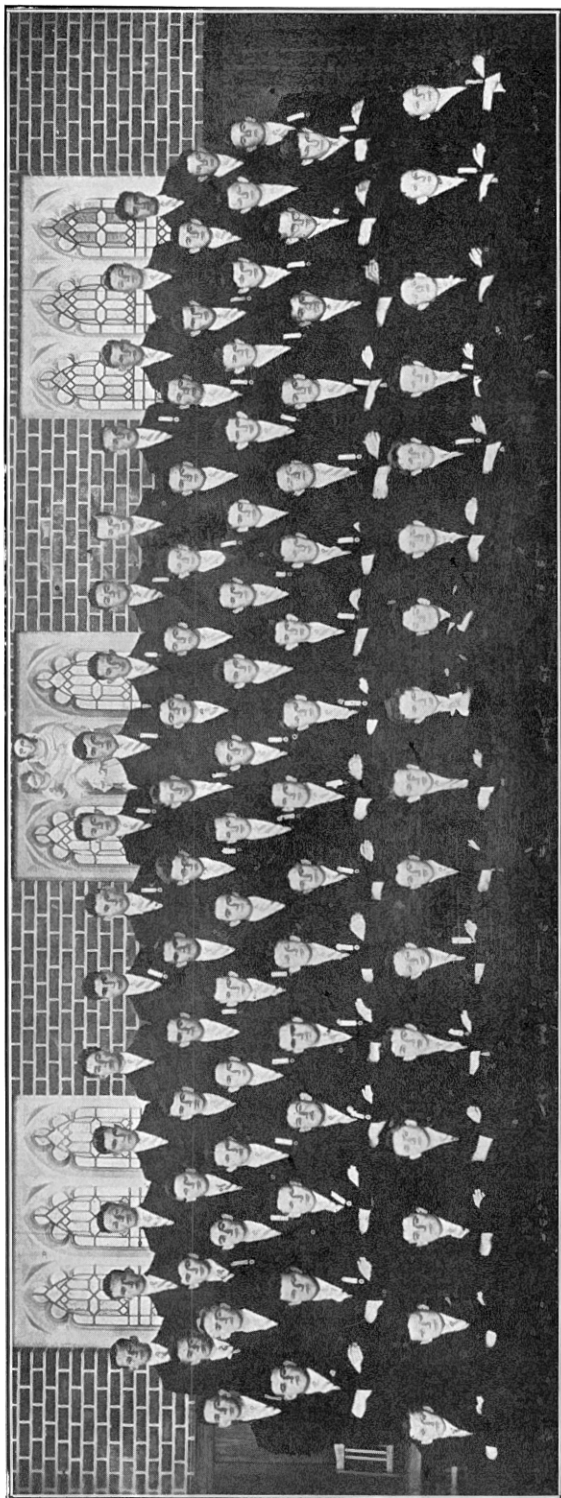
The project could not die in the soul of Father Colin. Now curate to his elder brother Peter, in the parish of Beaujolais, he spent his nights in writing under an impulse that was not natural. What he committed to paper was not the expression of personal thought, but the dictate of an inspiration that was preter-human. We know that what he wrote was the first outline of the rule of the Fathers and Brothers of the Society of Mary. The compilation does not now exist, for with characteristic desire that inner graces of his soul remain secret, he destroyed the manu-

script. As he himself stated, some of the things he wrote, he did not understand, and only subsequent light that graced later circumstances of life revealed to him the meaning and wisdom of what he had then written. He wrote from no other rule. Though constitutions of orders existed in many varied designs, he had read none. He always maintained that he was as a pen in the hand of a greater scribe—Mary was the Foundress of the little congregation. So at Cerdon he worked, and prayed, and wrote.

It was now near the year of 1819 and the time was at hand when the Society that had been fashioned in words, had now to be enacted in fact. Here the spirit of the humble founder was in agony, distraught between his love of solitude and retirement, and the promptings that urged him to stand forth in public, the champion of a cause that domineered him as his life's destiny.

The initial steps were not encouraging. A letter despatched in 1819 to His Holiness the Pope by the humble curate of Cerdon received no reply. A letter sent to the Cardinal Prefect of the Sacred Congregation of Bishops and Regulars received likewise no response. To a third letter sent on January 25, 1822, an answer came. Pope Pius VII. suggested that he interview the Papal Nuncio at Paris. So to Paris went Father Colin to lay before Monsignor Macchi all that had to relate to the Society of Mary in its proposed form. He met with favourable consideration. Six years had now passed since his ordination as a priest. In the next year, 1823, he came again as suggested, to receive the manuscript he had left for approval. He was told that he could now submit his plan to Rome; but instead, he took it back with him to the silence of Cerdon, that there God's further light might shine upon the principles he was formulating; that he might draw yet more expression from the well of Mary's heart.

But reaction set in. The man who had just now acted in the guise of promoter was one who breathed peacefully only in the atmosphere of solitude, one chained by natural inclination to the hidden and obscure life of the recluse. It was the dark night of the soul. In agony of soul every thought of the Society became unutterably distasteful to him. The consolations of that seven years of plenty that God had granted him since his ordination were all now suddenly lost—swept away by a wave of nausea for the cause that

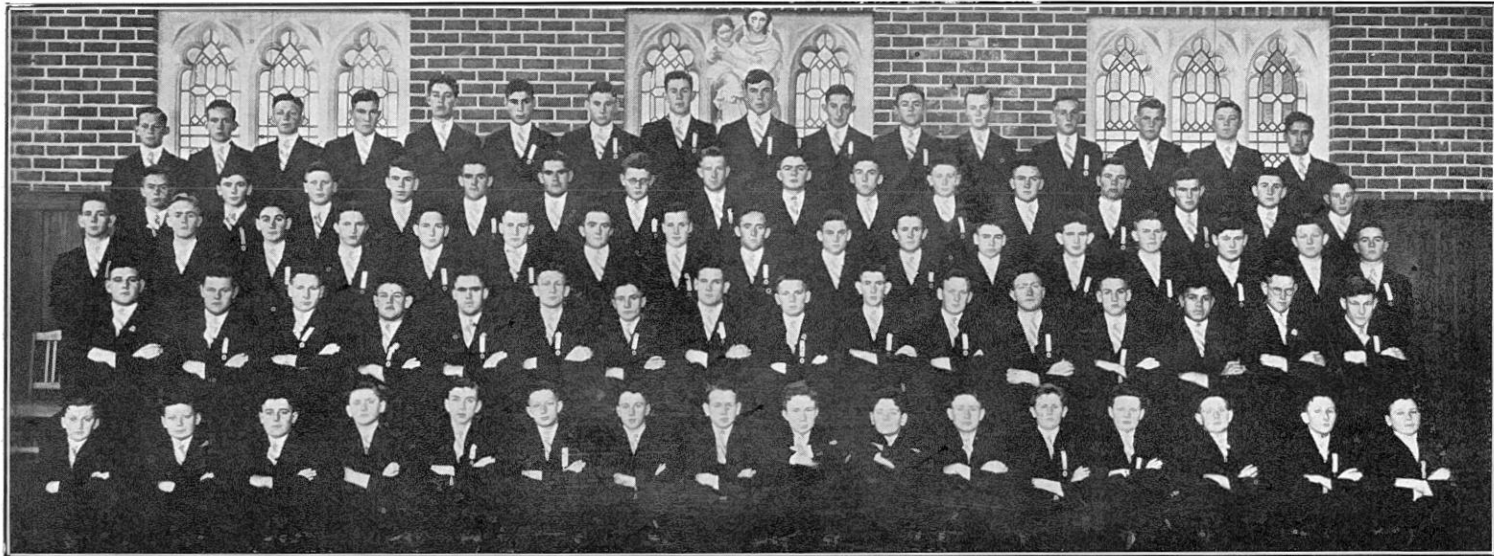


THE THIRD ORDER OF MARY, 1936.

could no nothing else but push him forward into public prominence as the founder of one of the Church's congregations. Small and humble though he hoped this company to be, he shunned the pre-eminence that would be his as the human factor in its origin. Never did he regard himself as a founder. "I declare unhesitatingly," said he, as he stood in Chapter towards the end of his life. "I recognise no other founder of the Society of Mary than the Blessed Virgin. As for myself I have been only the passive instrument. I do not fear to declare it in the presence of God and on the brink of the grave; I would never have been so rash as to write the constitutions, if I had not been forced by a higher power than my own. The circumstances that determined me are my own secret; no one knows this secret but my brother and me; the rest of the Marists will know it only in Heaven." How real, how lively must have been his hatred of any public notice, when even from his spiritual sons he kept in the humility of secrecy those divine favours that drove him to act as the instrument of God in Mary's honour! He travailed in sorrow. The wave of God's will and grace beat insistently upon the rock of his refusing heart, and an anguish of waters fretted his soul. But this was the tide of trial that brings the high-water of God's grace, and the saintly priest moved out on the current of God's will. He would allow himself to be the instrument of foundation in the hand of Mary, cost what it might.

It happened thus. He was walking one day along the quays of the city of Lyons when he was suddenly addressed by a lady. "Father will you step in here for a moment?" He did so, to be greeted with this strange admonition. "Father, the thoughts you are turning over in your mind are most displeasing to God. His kindness has bestowed on you three great graces during your life." These she then detailed and, continuing, stated: "God has accorded you these graces and can give you still greater. Have courage, therefore, and confidence."

"Think of the position I was in!" exclaimed the founder, when in later life he told the tale. "I said neither 'Yes' or 'No' but simply 'Thank you, madam,' and walked out." The woman whom God used to give this reassuring message to Father Colin was Pauline Jaricot, the Foundress of the Society of the Propagation of the Faith.



THE THIRD ORDER OF MARY, 1936.

He returned to Cerdon strong in the resolve to surrender himself to the impulses of God, to conquer his attachment to solitude and to set about the public and official acts that were necessary for the promotion of his destined work for Mary. On visiting Dr. Devie, the newly appointed bishop of the diocese of Belley, he obtained permission to set up a community which comprised his elder brother and himself, Fathers Declas and Jallon.

In the diocese of Lyons Father Champagnat, one of the twelve seminarists who had promised to devote themselves to the formation of a congregation devoted to Mary, had founded at La Valla the Little Brothers of Mary or Marist Brothers. With him Father Teraillon had associated and the two formed another group of the Society.

Before the full foundation of the Society could be achieved, three things were necessary. Certain oppositions of the Bishop of Belley to the scope of the Society as conceived by the Father Founder had to be overcome. The union of the branches at Belley and Lyons must be achieved. Finally, the approbation of Rome must be secured.

The rest of the story will tell of the way in which Father Colin achieved his purpose. Dr. Devie, Bishop of Belley, conscious ever that his diocese was badly in need of priests, desired that the congregation remain a diocesan one, and so be subject to, and at the complete disposal of, the Bishop. It would have no right to spread beyond his diocese. Father Colin could not reconcile this idea with what had been shown him in his hidden life at Cerdon. To the purpose of triumphing over this difficulty by prayer, he vowed to have 3000 Masses said when the Society should number thirty members. Moved by this demonstration of earnestness, and affected by the story of holy secrets that belong to the Cerdon nights of prayer and writing, the Bishop waived his opposition, with the words, "Digitus Dei est hic—The finger of God is here."

Towards the middle of September, 1830, the Marists of Lyons who now numbered four, came to Belley, and after a retreat made with the con-

freres of Belley, an election took place in which Father Colin was elected central superior, and Father Champagnat was named Provincial of the branch in Lyons.

The last stage—the approbation of Rome was now to be secured. At Rome, where Father Colin had journeyed in 1833, he waited six months before he was received by the Holy Father. He had promised to unfold to the Pontiff the secret wonders that had prompted him in the initial steps of founding the congregation. For this reason he communicated all to Cardinal Odeschalchi, revealing to him those secret wonders that Marists will know only in heaven. The Pope, Pope Gregory XVI., looked favourably on the enterprise, and Cardinal Castracane was deputed to make a report to the Sacred Congregation of Bishops and Regulars on the document that outlined the plan and rules of the proposed society. It was decided that the Marists could elect a Superior General, but the approbation of the society would be reserved until the rules were presented in final draft and approved.

Father Colin returned to Belley with no sign of impatience of the long delay, and satisfied with what Rome had granted.

It was at this time that the Pope was desirous of sending a Vicar Apostolic and a band of missionaries to evangelise the vast archipelago of Oceania. Father Pompallier was suggested for the office, which he refused to accept unless accompanied by a band of Marists. Father Cholleton, who had been the spiritual director of Father Colin in his seminary days, had also mentioned the Society of Mary for this work.

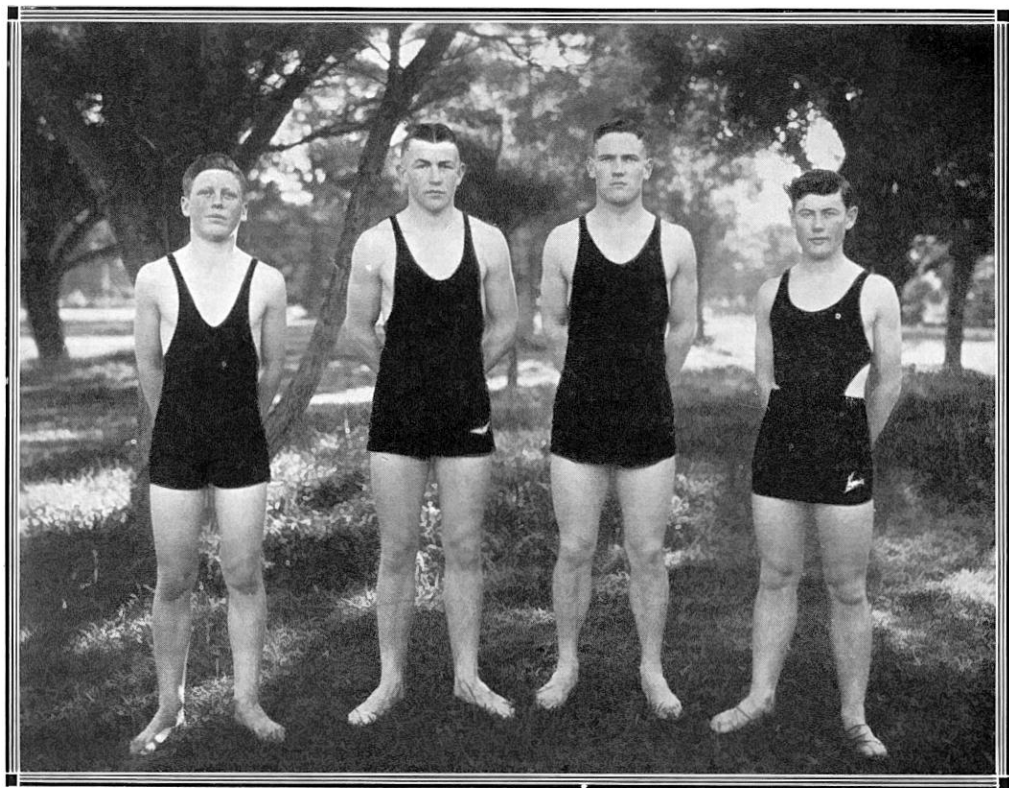
The Marists with one college, one small boarding school and about twenty members in all, had accepted the vast region of Western Oceania! Father Colin grew afraid and despatched a letter to Rome to express his fears and to beg the Pope to withhold his approbation of the Society yet longer. But it was too late. Letters crossed and before Father Colin's reached Rome, there came to Belley a brief that signed with the seal of St. Peter, the Society that was to bring to these lands of the distant South the greatest of all treasures—the Faith of Christ.

## Swimming.

THE Sixth Annual Swimming Sports were held in beautiful weather on the 26th February, in the Riddiford Baths. Our thanks are due to the Custodian of the Baths, who acted once again in the capacity of Starter, and whose assistance was responsible in a large degree to the smooth running-off of the events.

broke that of the 33 1-3 Breaststroke in 30 2-5 secs.

The Senior Champion was B. O'Fagan, who won the Henry's Cup with 8 points. R. Fox won the Devine Cup for the Intermediate Championship with 9 points; and R. Hall was the Junior Champion with 6 points.



SWIMMING CHAMPIONS.

(Left to Right): T. Flood, R. Fox, B. O'Fagan, R. Hall.

Some good swimming was seen, and in all seven records were broken. B. O'Fagan swam the 33 1-3 Yards Senior in 18 1-5 secs., while R. Fox broke the records in the 33 1-3, 66 2-3, 100, and 33 1-3 Backstroke in the Intermediate section by covering the distances in 17 2-5 secs., 42 1-5 secs, 70 4-5 secs., and 26 1-5 secs. respectively. In the Junior, R. Hall broke the 33 1-3 Yards record by clocking 23 1-5 secs., and T. Flood

The results were as follows:—

### CHAMPIONSHIPS.

#### Senior:

- 33 1-3 Yards: B. O'Fagan 1, D. Feeney 2, V. Barnao 3. Time: 18 1-5 secs. (record).
- 66 2-3 Yards: B. O'Fagan 1, V. Barnao 2, T. Riwai 3. Time: 43 1-5 secs.
- 100 Yards: V. Barnao 1, B. O'Fagan 2, T. Riwai 3. Time: 73 2-5 secs.

**Intermediate:**

33 1-3 Yards: R. Fox 1, K. Herbert 2, B. Scott 3. Time: 17 2-5 secs. (record).

66 2-3 Yards: R. Fox 1, K. Herbert 2, B. Scott 3. Time: 42 1-5 secs. (record).

100 Yards: R. Fox 1, K. Herbert 2, B. Scott 3. Time: 70 4-5 secs. (record).

**Junior:**

33 1-3 Yards: R. Hall 1, P. Jansen 2, K. Smith 3. Time: 23 1-5 secs. (record).

66 2-3 Yards: R. Hall 1, P. Jansen 2, R. Gibbons 3. Time: 55 1-5 secs.

**SCRATCH EVENTS.**

33 1-3 Yards Breaststroke:

**Intermediate:** M. Moore. Time: 34 secs.

**Junior:** T. Flood 1, P. Jansen 2. Time, 30 2-5 secs. (record).

33 1-3 Yards Backstroke:

**Senior:** I. Manley 1, P. Dwyer 2. Time, 29 secs.

**Intermediate:** R. Fox 1, V. Quinn 2, K. Loe 3. Time: 26 1-5 secs. (record).

**DIVES.**

**Senior:** I. Manley.

**Intermediate:** P. Gallagher.

**Junior:** R. Hall.

**Awkward Entry:**

**Senior:** F. Fahy.

**Junior:** J. McMillan.

**HANDICAPS.**

133 1-3 Yards, Open: V. Barnao 1, M. Moore 2, P. Minto 3. Time, 1 min. 47 secs.

**Senior:**

33 1-3 Yards: C. Park 1, N. O'Kane 2, I. Manley 3. Time: 23 1-5 secs.

66 2-3 Yards: I. Manley 1, N. O'Kane 2, G. Holmes 3. Time: 45 secs.

**Intermediate:**

33 1-3 Yards: J. Quirk 1, D. Roberts 2, J. Takarangi 3. Time: 21 secs.

66 2-3 Yards: B. Scott 1, J. Roche-Kelly 2, P. Lumber 3. Time: 49 secs.

**Junior:**

33 1-3 Yards: K. Smith 1, G. Whittle 2, J. McMillan and P. Jansen 3 equal. Time: 25 2-5 secs.

**Under 13:**

33 1-3 Yards: K. Smith 1, K. Hickey 2, N. Flynn 3. Time: 24 3-5 secs.

The following are the existing records:—

**Senior:**

133 1-3 Yards: 1 min. 39 secs., G. Gleeson, 1932.  
100 Yards: 63 secs., P. Gleeson, 1932.

66 2-3 Yards: 38 4-5 secs., G. Gleeson, 1932.

33 1-3 Yards: 18 1-5 secs., B. O'Fagan, 1936.

33 1-3 Yards Breaststroke: 23 2-5 secs., G. Gleeson, 1932.

33 1-3 Yards Backstroke: 22 1-5 secs., P. Fox, 1935.

**Intermediate:**

100 Yards: 63 secs., G. Gleeson, 1932.

66 2-3 Yards: 42 1-5 secs., R. Fox, 1936.

33 1-3 Yards: 17 2-5 secs., R. Fox, 1936.

33 1-3 Yards Breaststroke: 25 3-5 secs., B. Har-ker, 1934.

33 1-3 Yards Backstroke: 26 1-5 secs. R. Fox, 1936.

**Junior:**

33 1-3 Yards Backstroke: 26 1-5 secs., R. Fox,  
33 1-3 Yards: 23 1-5 secs., R. Hall 1936.

33 1-3 Yards Breaststroke: 30 2-5 secs., T. Flood, 1936.

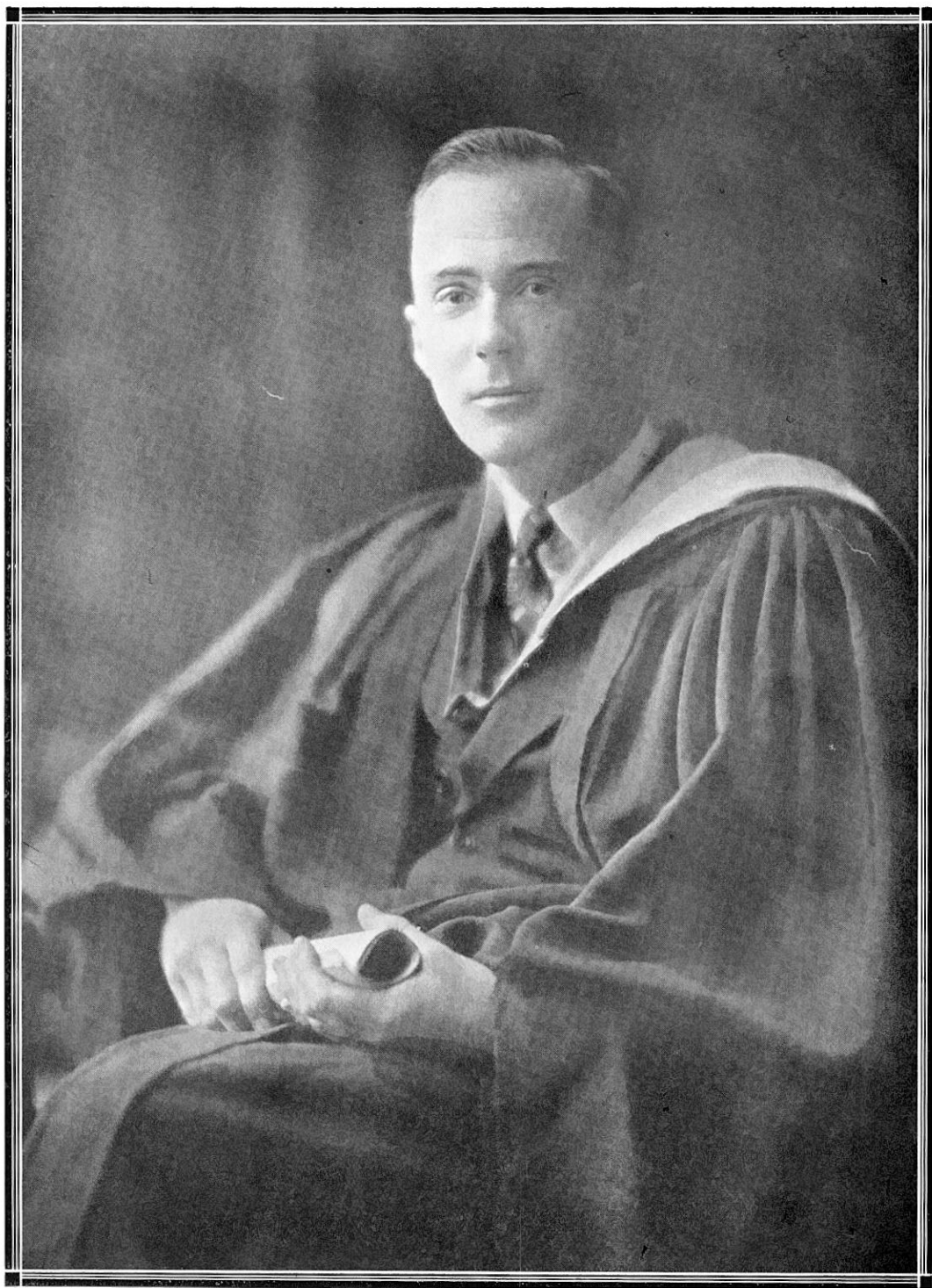
On February 29th, in the Maxwell Cup, contended for by the Secondary Schools of Wellington, we entered two teams. Silverstream A was beaten by Wellington College A by the merest touch in a time that broke the existing record.

The teams were:—

A.—R. Fox, K. Herbert, B. Scott, D. Feeney.

B.—P. Gallagher, K. O'Connor, V. Barnao, T. Keehan.





L. A. Whelan, M.Sc., Ph.D.(Aber.)

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

## Dr. L. A. Whelan, M.Sc., Ph.D.

During the year there reached us the news of a scholastic achievement attained in the field of scientific studies by an Old Boy at the University of Aberdeen. On Wednesday, July 8th, the degree of Doctor of Philosophy was conferred on Lawrence Whelan for the thesis, "The Effect of Lime on the surface and sub-surface layers of certain typical soils of North-East Scotland." Mr. Whelan, on whom this degree was conferred, was already a Master of Science, a degree taken by him in the University of New Zealand.

Lawrence Whelan began his education at the Dufferin Street School, and has grateful remembrance of one of his earliest teachers, Sister M. Raphael. He attended St. Patrick's College from 1919 to 1922. Subsequent to his brilliant course in Science at Victoria College, where he graduated B.Sc. in 1927, and advanced to M.Sc. in 1930, for a time before joining the research department at Massey College, he was assistant chemist at the Wellington Gas Company.

Shortly after his marriage to Miss D. Pearce, of Waituna West, he left in August of 1933 to further his studies at the University of Aberdeen.

In 1934 Dr. Whelan made a six-month tour of the Continent with the object of visiting the principal seats of scientific research. In this way he saw a good deal of Germany and Austria, and in the last-named country he did a brief course at the Graz University, being the first New Zealander to attend there. He happened to be in Vienna at the time when the Chancellor, Dr. Dolfuss, was shot.

When visiting relatives in Ireland he was conducted on a large part of his tour by another illustrious Old Boy of the College, Dr. J. Bronte Gatenby.

The College is genuinely proud of Dr. Whelan's brilliant career, and extends to him its warmest congratulations on having attained this high academic distinction of Ph.D., with honours.



## Dancing.

*"And here I danced with them and had a good supper, and as merry as I could be."*  
Pepys' Diary, Oct. 31st, 1667.

Perhaps one of the most delightful pastimes whereby youth may chase away the flying hours is the honoured art of dancing. Art it certainly is, and it demands no small measure of concentration to school youthful limbs to assume correct grace and go through the maze of movements that constitute the dance. Long hours of hard practice are required to teach a boy even how to carry himself smartly when only walking. To some lads whose deportment is but a nondescript motion between here and there it comes as a surprise that rhythmic step and a swing from the shoulder is so difficult to achieve.

Towards securing a satisfactory deport-

ment of the body tremendous advantages accrue, then, from the essaying of the more difficult and complicated manoeuvres of ballroom dancing. It is important that the body should not be starved of grace while the mind is being ornamented with the beauty of culture. The aim, then, of this training in dancing is not immediately the enjoyment that such a pastime provides, but its fittingness as a unit in complete education.

The worthiness of the aim is equalled by the difficulty of the task; but greater than the difficulty by far seems the courage of the dancing instructress, Miss Buckley, to whom falls the lot of schooling to grace

of movement lads whose usual characteristic is the angularity proper to the awkward age.

Some sixty boys took dancing instruction this year, and enthusiastic practice, guided by capable tuition, achieved remarkable results. The class was divided into a senior and a junior division, and all worked well at their paces.

### **Pupils' Dance at St. Francis Hall.**

To give the boys an opportunity to put into practice the lessons taught during the year, Miss Buckley arranged a dance with some of her pupils from the other colleges in Wellington. It was held at St. Francis Hall on the night of Friday, September 25th.

On arriving by special bus, the boys were received by Miss Buckley and introduced to their partners. The evening was unanimously agreed to have been a most enjoyable one. A dainty supper was served and greatly appreciated. During the course of the evening a competition was held for the members of the Senior Dancing Class. E. J. Roche-Kelly was announced the winner, and received a set of hair-brushes as prize. D. McEvedy was next in merit. Before the evening was concluded K. McKay, on behalf of the Dancing Class, thanked Miss Buckley for all the work she had done during the year, and also for the most enjoyable evening they had spent. Three cheers were then given by the boys for Miss Buckley and their partners.

### **The Annual Dance.**

The College Dance was held in the Assembly Hall on Friday night, October 9th. It was an event that was eagerly awaited, for it is regarded as one of the most enjoyable school functions of the year. The Dancing Class were to the fore, and lent willing help with the decorations, desiring that this year's function should eclipse all the artistic displays of previous years. Arum lilies and an arch composed of lycopodium and spring blossoms made the stage an attractive bower for the chaperones. Blue and white anemones were placed in the bays of all the windows to lend colour to the main body of the Hall.

The Rector, the Very Revd. Father Dowling, S.M., received the guests. The Matron of the College, Miss G. Broughan, acted as hostess,

The following were chaperones:—Mesdames J. J. Bourke, T. Campbell, P. F. Cleary, C. G. Collins, J. E. Gamble, A. Gray, R. Jackson, B. F. Kelly, C. L. Logan, D. O'Neill (Wanganui), J. E. J. Roche-Kelly, J. Russell, and R. J. Segrief-Grant. To these the College desires to express its gratitude. Thanks must also be expressed to Messrs. C. G. Collins, B. F. Kelly, and A. D. Bourke for the assistance given by them during the evening.

A delightful supper was served in the dining room, in which the streamer decorations of the traditional blue and white contrasted effectively with the blaze of Iceland poppies that bedecked the tables. The Matron and her staff deserve great praise and thanks for the artistry of the display and the attractiveness of the layout of the refreshments.

Excellent music for the dancing was supplied by Rudolph's Orchestra, and a very happy evening ended at 11.40 p.m. with the singing of "Auld Lang Syne."

The following young ladies were among those present at the Dance:—Misses J. Allen, L. Adams, M. Bridgman, J. Bridgman, C. Bohan, M. Burn, M. Banner, E. Campbell, M. Cleary, D. Cimino, C. Columb, V. Corlette, V. Columb, J. Clark, J. Cook, D. Cook, M. Cassidy, G. Chapman, P. Dixon, B. Don, C. Dwyer, M. Dolan, J. Duley, B. Dean, M. Edwards, B. Ellis, M. Foley, A. Freud, J. Fenn, M. Fenn, M. Fauvell, D. Gray, M. Gray, R. Grange, V. Helyar, J. Hayes, G. Hickman, E. Hickman, J. Headland, V. Joynes, P. Jansen, B. Kelly, L. Kelly, M. Luoni, R. Lorigan, M. Leydon, P. Lonergan, N. Monro, C. Mack, M. McMillan, M. McRae, E. Milner, N. Mackay, M. McMahon, J. McGovern, M. Nichols, M. Ongley, J. O'Neill, A. Quinn, J. Radomski, B. Reader, V. Reader, P. Roche-Kelly, J. Roche-Kelly, P. Reid, G. Rainbow, P. Sheffield, P. Smith, M. Stillburn, G. Smith, J. Sutherland, B. Turner, L. Turner, T. Thomson, J. Wheeler.

In conclusion, the Dancing Class of 1936 wishes to extend to Miss Buckley its thanks and appreciation of the able and generous assistance she has rendered in her lessons. The College, too, is grateful to her for her enthusiastic devotion to the good of the school in this task that falls to her capable hands.

## Woodwork

WOODWORK always proves an interesting study be it considered as a hobby or as a definite exercise in gaining that sufficiency of practical knowledge that fits a man to become his own craftsman. Only by learning to use the hand as well as the head can a man best help himself. The actual training of the hand and of the eye, which are the two main features of

The practical course begins with the fabrication of joints, in which exercise their relation to stress and strain is studied. During this the student gains some experience in the use of the tools, the uses and makes of which have been explained to him beforehand. A series of specially designed models are then made, each model embodying a different method of construction and



Senior Woodwork Class and some of their handiwork.

woodwork, comes easily to the amateur without much mental strain. There exists additionally, justifiable satisfaction in a job well done. So in the making of some small article of furniture, or in the effecting of some household repairs, the handyman will not only find enjoyment in a leisure hour well spent, but also save himself considerable expense, especially in these days when the cost of labour is so high.

The Woodwork Class consists of two courses, the practical and the theoretical. The latter course is most serviceable to the students of agriculture, for it is designed to provide them with sufficient knowledge of how to erect their own farm buildings.

exemplifying the various ways of jointing timber. A special tool exercise is secured in each design. Before actual work begins each student draws his model. In this manner he gains accuracy in measurement, ability to read drawings and preparation for the forming of his own designs and sketches.

The special selection of the farm utensil models gives an excellent practical knowledge to the agricultural student, and, by fitting him to prepare or make his own farm requisites, this choice should prove of great benefit to the future man on the land. After a student has reached a certain standard of proficiency, provided he pays for the necessary fittings, he may make for himself

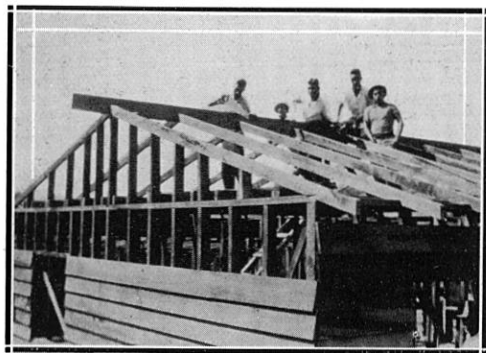
and at his own design, any article of furniture he may care to decide upon. Many of the seniors have taken advantage of this opportunity and the type of work turned out has been highly satisfactory both in design and workmanship. The following list will enable the reader to form some estimate of the type of work performed by some of the more advanced students during the last two terms: tables, bedroom lockers, dinner wagons, hanging medicine chests, tea trays, crockery, lockers, piano stool, a combined newspaper stand and book-rack and photo frames. In addition to the items mentioned in this list, many other small articles suited for use in the home have been made. Another section of the class constructed for use at the College many useful articles as bookstands, test tube stands, working trays for the chemistry laboratory, flower stands, pot plant stands, glass seed frames and litter boxes. For all these articles of equipment grateful thanks are tendered. The results achieved in the class this year have been very satisfactory and received very favourable report from the secondary school inspectors.

On the theoretical side the course gives a sound outline of the principles of building construction. The growth, varieties and drying properties of timber are studied as an essential introduction to intelligent disposition and arrangement of the various classes of building material. The growth of exotic timber is well studied and the composition of the spring and autumn layers is noted. The difference in strength and appearance between the mature compact inner layers of the heart wood and the open porous layers of sap wood is remarked. Study is also made of the best methods of seasoning timber and the various means of preserving it in different circumstances.

We then pass on to the knowledge of levels and the staking of excavations, showing how to plan out the exact lines of structures, and how special care must be exercised in regard to boundary lines. In order to discover the depth required in excavation, we next treat of the bearing capacities of the soil or strata usually encountered in building operations. The various types of foundation are then examined and the arrangement that must be chosen in virtue of the weight and height of the building, the nature of the soil, and the characteristics of the foundation selected.

Emphasis is laid on the fact that, before building operations commence, all plans must be drawn out and all details determined beforehand. The students now engage in planning out sketches of elevations, sections, plans, detailing every part of the drawings, naming the various dimensions of all timbers required. They are then taught how to compute a complete list of the quantities necessary for a proposed structure, the correct manner of writing an order for timber, how to estimate the cost. This knowledge gives the prospective builder an opportunity of discovering whether his finances can cover the cost and at times dictates the wisdom of altering plans.

Subsequently the methods of construction and exertion are examined and all the principles are demonstrated in a definite manner by means of a model timber framed house built true to scale and showing in detail every particular from the foundation of a building to its roof.



W. T. Awhitu.— at work on his Cottage.

Reference papers embodying the whole course are given to each student. The information on these sheets includes general hints to woodworkers, details concerning the nature and uses of woodwork tools, ideas on the mixing of paint and painting and instructions on the mixing and laying of concrete. According to the results of examination tests the students have mastered their theoretical course and if they can combine their practical knowledge with the standard of their theory, they ought to turn out worthy craftsmen.

That this can be done is demonstrated by the fact that a Maori student after working through this course last year spent his Christmas holidays in building a cottage. It gives us great pleasure to congratulate him on this achievement.



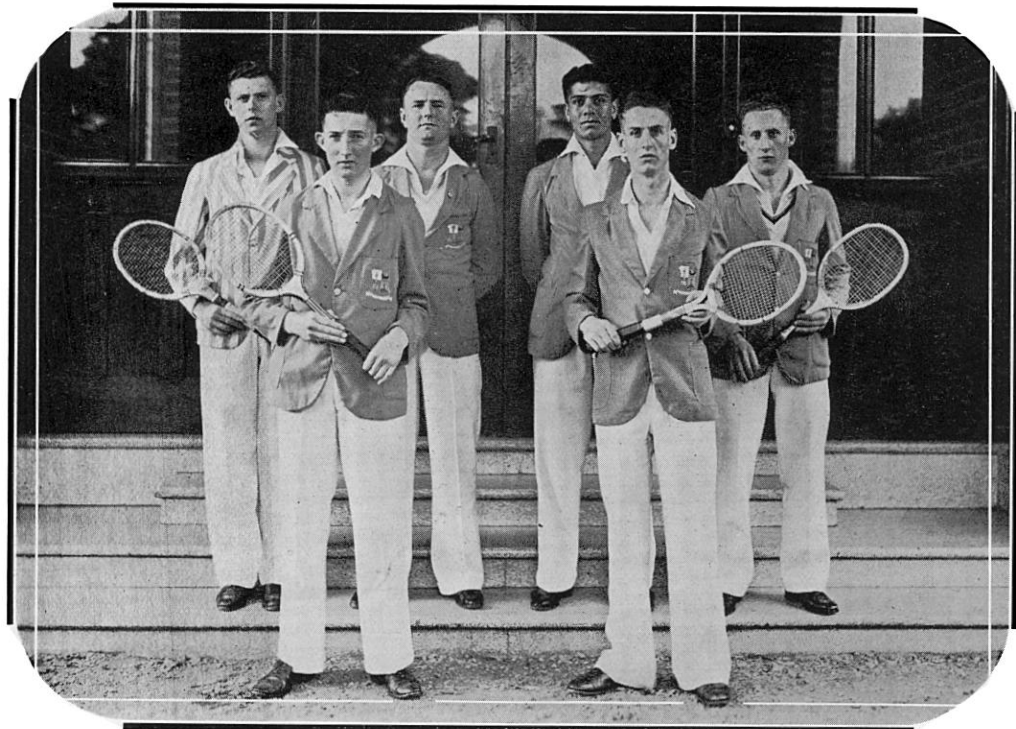
## Tennis.

This year the tennis courts have been as popular as ever. There is always difficulty in arranging matches with other colleges, for, unless such fixtures are mid-week arrangements, they clash with cricket, that has greater claims as a school game. It frequently happens, too, that the one skilled at tennis is a member of a cricket team and his presence necessary at the practice nets.

played against St. Patrick's College, Wellington, and in this contest Silverstream were victorious by 6 matches to 3. The match was played in Wellington on Wednesday, March 18th.

### Singles.

Cowan beat Mooney, 9—7; Larsen beat Barry, 9—5; O'Kane lost to Doherty, 7—9; A. Richardson lost to Kelly, 5—9; Riwai



SENIOR TENNIS TEAM.

(Left to Right): F. Baker, R. Larsen, L. Hampton, T. Riwai, N. Cowan (capt.), N. O'Kane.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

In these circumstances, unless the lad is a rabid enthusiast, his form is likely to slip.

In the senior school this year we had, perhaps, the best tennis talent that the school has so far possessed. The captain of the Senior Tennis Team was N. Cowan, Hastings junior champion in 1935, Hawke's Bay junior champion in 1936.

The only Senior match of the year was

beat Whitehouse, 11—9; Hampton beat Metcalf, 9—6.

### Doubles.

Cowan and Larsen beat Mooney and Barry, 6—5, 6—2; O'Kane and Richardson lost to Doherty and Kelly, 3—6, 6—4, 2—6; Riwai and Hampton beat Whitehouse and Metcalf, 6—4, 1—6, 6—4.

### Match against Wellington College (under 16).

Lost by 3 matches to 6.



The match was played at Silverstream on October 10th.

#### Singles:

Larsen lost to Painter, 5—9.  
Baker lost to Wilson, 4—9.  
Hoare lost to Polglase, 7—9.  
Moore lost to Ferguson, 3—9.  
Dunnnett lost to Bush, 4—9.  
Grady defeated Akel, 9—2.

#### Doubles:

Larsen and Hoare lost to Painter and Wilson, 4—6, 3—6.

B. Kennedy lost to Plant, 3—9.

Grady lost to Brosnan, 6—9.

Milner beat Oliver, 9—3.

Dunnnett lost to Whyte, 6—9.

#### Doubles:

Hoare and Kennedy lost to Kelly and Plant, 1—9.

Reid and Dunnnett beat Whitehouse and Brosnan, 10—8.

Milner and Grady beat Whyte and Oliver, 9—7.



#### JUNIOR TENNIS TEAM.

Left to Right)—Back: J. Grady, B. Kennedy, M. Moore.

Middle: G. Dunnnett, N. Delaney.

Front: B. Hoare (capt.).

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

Baker and Moore defeated Ferguson and Polglase, 6—3, 6—3.

Dunnnett and Grady defeated Akel and Bush, 6—3, 5—6, 8—6.

#### JUNIOR MATCH AGAINST ST. PATRICK'S, WELLINGTON.

Played at Silverstream, March 8th.

Lost by 3 matches to 6.

#### Singles:

Hoare lost to Kelly, 3—9.

Reid lost to Whitehouse, 6—9.

#### COLLEGE TOURNAMENT.

In the Annual Tournament matches some fine and interesting tennis was seen among the senior players. So many matches had to be played in such a short time that many fell as victims to fatigue rather than to their opponents.

#### HANDICAP DOUBLES (SENIOR).

#### Semi-finals:

Akapi and Taripo (plus 2) defeated Angland

and McElroy (plus 6), 31—23.

Cowan and O'Kane (minus 10) defeated Riwai and Lyttleton, 31—29.

**Final:**

Cowan and O'Kane defeated Taripo and Akapi, 31/29.

**JUNIOR.**

**Semi-fina's:**

D'Ath and G. Harker (plus 5) defeated Luoni and Moore (minus 2), 31—29.

T. and R. Sherlock (plus 3) defeated Hickey and Hurley (plus 6), 31—25.

**Final:**

T. and R. Sherlock defeated Harker and D'Ath, 32—30.

**SENIOR SINGLES CHAMPIONSHIP.**

**Third Round:**

N. Cowan defeated W. Tacon, 6—1, 6—2.

R. Larsen defeated T. Riwai, 6—1, 2—6, 6—3.

W. Akapi defeated K. McKay, 9—3.

F. Baker defeated R. Bourke, 8—6, 4—6, 6—4.

W. Akapi defeated N. O'Kane, 6—2, 7—9, 6—4.

**Semi-finals:**

N. Cowan defeated R. Larsen, 6—4, 4—6, 7—5.

W. Akapi defeated F. Baker, 6—1, 6—3.

**Finals:**

N. Cowan defeated W. Akapi, 6—2, 6—4, 6—4.

**SENIOR DOUBLES CHAMPIONSHIP.**

**Semi-finals:**

N. O'Kane and R. Larsen defeated W. Akapi and J. Riwai, 6—3, 6—4.

N. Cowan and L. Hampton defeated M. Coady and F. Baker, 6—4, 6—4.

**Finals:**

R. Larsen and N. O'Kane defeated N. Cowan and L. Hampton, 6—1, 6—1, 6—3.

**JUNIOR SINGLES CHAMPIONSHIP.**

**Third Round:**

R. Larsen defeated G. Whittle, 9—4.

J. Grady defeated T. Sherlock, 10—8.

N. Delaney defeated G. Luoni, 9—5.

B. Hoare defeated K. Smith, 9—3.

G. Dunnnett defeated B. Kennedy by default.

F. Baker defeated R. Sherlock, 9—5.

**Fourth Round:**

B. Hoare defeated N. Delaney, 10—8.

G. Dunnnett defeated F. Baker, 9—7.

**Semi-finals:**

R. Larsen defeated J. Grady, 7—5, 6—1.

B. Hoare defeated G. Dunnnett, 6—2, 6—1.

**Final:**

R. Larsen defeated B. Hoare, 6—2, 3—6, 6—2.

**JUNIOR DOUBLES CHAMPIONSHIP.**

**Third Round:**

F. Baker and G. Reid defeated R. Larsen and N. Delaney, 11—9.

J. Grady and B. Kennedy defeated G. Dunnnett and R. McKay by default.

M. Moore and B. Hoare defeated G. Luoni and G. Whittle, 6—5, 6—3.

**Semi-finals:**

M. Moore and B. Hoare, a bye.

F. Baker and G. Reid defeated J. Grady and B. Kennedy, 6—3, 6—4.

**Final:**

F. Baker and G. Reid defeated M. Moore and B. Hoare, 6—0, 6—1.



**PEN PICTURE.**

*"Freeze, freeze, thou bitter sky."*

Devoid of symmetry, the torn banks of severed clouds are chiselled into grace by the fantastic artistry of the cold, cutting wind. Torn and mangled, they scurry unhappily across the dull heavens. The wind whines and whistles with a chilling, merciless note; now rising in a piercing crescendo, now falling into momentary lull to an ominous hush—a morose pause—a pause brimful of desolate expectation. The biting tang of the winter is all-pervading. Desolation stalks the world leaving brutal scars wherever it treads. Everything is steeped in the bitter pallor of winter—the torn clouds manifest its presence—the biting winds whine its mournful dirge.

—P. Minto,

**PEN PICTURE.**

*"Three crests against a saffron sky,  
Beyond the purple plain."*

Alone in their majestic grandeur, three peaks are silhouetted against the glory of the western sky. They stand, grim and forbidding, the gateway to the world beyond. The sky is suffused with bright colour which contrasts strongly with the pureness of their snow-covered heads. Myriad, ever-changing colours swirl about in a haphazard picture of unsurpassable loveliness. The ruffling of the grass heralds the approach of the wind—a cool messenger from those silent sentinels. The ordered beauty of our homes; the flowery beauty of our gardens; the artificial beauty of our acquaintances—all contrast sadly with the beauty of the nature around us. Well may the beauties of God's creations outrival the puny efforts of man.

—John P. McLoughlin,

# Memories and A—Musings.

(By Ian Dick.)

*"When time who steals our years away,  
Shall steal our pleasures too,  
The memories of the past will stay  
And half our joys renew.*

*Then think no more of future gloom,  
Our joys will always last;  
For hope will brighten days to come,  
And memory gild the past."*

—T. Moore.

ONE thing I remember most strongly during my College days. Every vacation I was told by some benevolent old person that my College days would be the best I would ever experience. Those days this idea used to be dismissed with a polite but incredulous nod—but to-day, with a little reflection, I merely say with Browning's Rabbi Ben Ezra: "Grow old along with me—the best is yet to be." I do not wish that one who has not had the misfortune to make my acquaintance, should visualise me as a replica of G. B. Shaw, for I am still quite young—in fact, just like Leacock's hero child, "born at an early age," or like Gilly Potter, "I very much doubt if any one was ever born earlier."

I have been asked to relate some memories of my stay at College; why, I do not know, but at any rate, like those six hundred gallant heroes of the Light Brigade, I will charge on, and if this small article fails in its purpose, all I have to say is, "Someone has blundered." When I was coming to Silverstream for my first time, I had the pleasure of having "Darky" H-r-bt as companion, who (from motives of benevolence or malice—I was never able to ascertain) began to outline in detail the methods of being, what is termed by a certain master, "carved up." Little did Don realise that that very night he was to give us a very practical demonstration, and incidentally gain the distinction of being the first so honoured at Silverstream.

Although not wishing to draw attention to my own performances, I had the distinction (along with such notables as L. C-n-y and S. P.-t-k. H., our lab expert) of being in the first awkward squad ever recruited at Silverstream. What a great team of workers we were! I have often thought that if those old squads had been operating in Abyssinia the Italians would have cleared the place of stones

in a couple of weeks, for alas! that was (among divers others) one of our duties—to remove the stones, where now so many "chase the rolling circle's speed, or urge the flying ball." I am sure if in those days we had a Labour Government, the Hon. Mr. Semple would have had no hesitation in paying us 30/- a day. To speak of those old squads, and omit the name of Tom K-ng, would be almost a capital sin. Old Boys of his time will all agree that Tom was the most capable recruiting sergeant the squad ever possessed, but, being imbued with the principles of Christian charity, we were unable to let him steal away unrewarded. His desk was ever an open depot for such pleasing and acceptable gifts as birds (dead or alive, but preferably alive), kittens, frogs, and miscellanies. Indeed, of all prefects I have ever known, or are likely to know, Tom was the one upon whom most practical jokes were perpetrated.

As I was passing the notice board to-day at Canterbury College, I chanced to see an announcement such as this: "Final Play-Reading by Professor Shelley, to-night at 8 p.m." Those few words reminded me of different readings at various times in Assembly. Perhaps this very moment Nita is eagerly sighing for her long awaited reply from Jack R., or some fair maidens are distressed to think that J-K of Marlborough has not yet answered their declaration of fervour. Perhaps also Phil Tuohy remembers that note despatched by Eugene Morgan, enquiring what Ghastly G-s has done with his notebook. That was indeed, an excellent example of Eugene's usual felicitous phrasing. Silverstream was particularly fortunate in the number of literary-minded she possessed at one time or another. Even Samuel Pepys and John Evelyn had a serious rival in the personage of "Mousy," and as for the number of truly lyrical ballads produced by such stars as "Espin" etc., we can but wonder

at their ingenuity. What nights of music, mirth and melody (?) were those around the piano last year when lusty choirs sang still more lustily those songs of men and arms! Perhaps my readers will not be annoyed if I proceed to quote of them:—

"Percy" C-m-n,  
He lives in a cave;  
When nobody's looking,  
He might have a shave."

Another was somewhat as follows:—

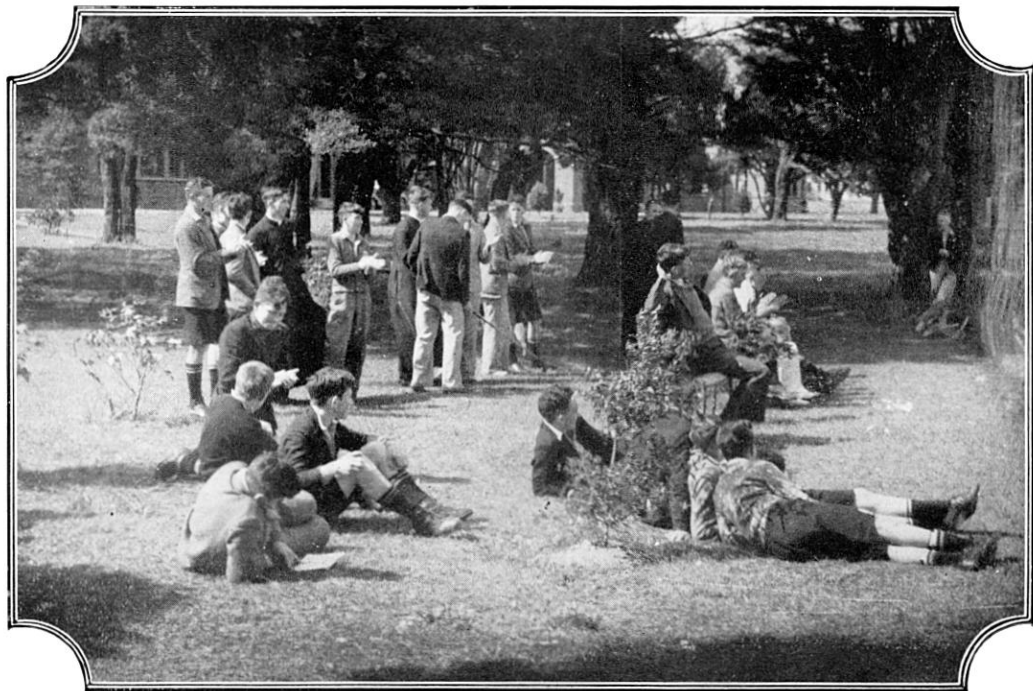
"K-by and Tr-y  
They're a jolly good pair;  
But whenever you want them  
They're doing their hair."

Doubtless many of my readers remember others of the series.

This drama around the common room piano brings before me the memory of the only Dramatic Society ever floated at Silverstream. As some will recall, it was operated by the Sixth Form (particularly energetic that year), and was called "The Sixth Form Dramatic Society." We are fortunate in the selection of two very fine one-act plays "The Hole in the Road," and "The Shot in the Dark." Under the excellent supervision of the B.O-F-N, we set to work on rehearsals.

Every available portion of the college, except perhaps the handball alleys, was at some time called into commission. Box-room (most frequently), Science Lab., Library, music rooms, and Assembly Hall were all utilised. Then finally came our last full dress rehearsal—a truly momentous day. Our first performance was in the Home of Compassion and, having terrified the old folk out of their wits, we deemed ourselves sufficiently proficient to play before the boys and Fathers—as critical an audience as one could wish to find. Nevertheless our effort was warmly received. Two unrehearsed details, however occurred; a false step on to the newly purchased Grand piano, that stood just beneath the stage, and a burst of laughter from me as a corpse. !

As I have remarked before, we were an energetic Sixth Form that year. Another of our enterprises was the monthly production of our periodical "The Silverstream," consisting of 12-16 pages. Bill G-b-n (more familiarly "Rip Van Winkle") was our literary editor. 'Mousy' and I, with a few assistants were printers, and other members of the Sixth Form were reporters. We were quite successful, and gained much experience in practical journalism from our literary excursions.



BESIDE THE TENNIS COURTS.

Another project in which I was interested, but which "wasted its sweetness on the desert air," was the Silverstream College Chess Club. A fairly flourishing institution we were, and on a day memorable in the history of the College, we of the Fifth Form, under the leadership of "Monk" C-l-y, played the Sixth Form, led by the redoubtable Barney M-th-ws, in a challenge match. Although we did not last more than two months, I still regard that as a very pleasant introduction to a game which must be regarded as one of the most enjoyable and mentally refreshing known to man.

Probably because I was told just recently this year's score in the Empire shoot (for which I wish to congratulate the team), there flashed through my mind that battle royal staged in 1933 between the Infantry and the Artillery. If memory serves me right, it was "Pye" who caused the disturbance. Seeing an artilleryman trying repeatedly to mount his steed, bareback, he went away and much to the indignity and indignation of the whole battery, he returned with a step-ladder. That was too much. In my mind's eye I can still see our Master of Discipline trying gallantly to soothe matters while our staff photographer, in his seventh heaven, dashing around with his camera tucked under his arm, called out: "That's it, you fellows, keep going. That's the style. Hey! you chaps, I want a photograph." However, three cheers were given for the Infantry by the Artillery, and they lived happily ever afterwards—or at least till the one and only football game was played in 1934. This was not made an annual fixture.

One salient feature of the life at Silverstream was the very great range of sports which was offering: football, cricket, tennis, swimming, shooting, athletics, boxing, handball, tenikoits, and golf all make a goodly collection.

Yet at a College like our own, one has a great opportunity to enjoy oneself and see some funny incidents. I wonder if the members of No. 1 table last year (1935), remember a certain pupil who would not eat raisins, and who, with care, almost sacramental, removed them from his pudding. How often do we pause to reflect upon the incendiary doings of "Wizard," the immortal epics of such fabulous creations as the birds spoken of in the Senior Debating Club? Perhaps the memory of some "howler" in the class

room still re-echoes in our imagination; maybe the memory of some boyish prank still arouses sentiments of pleasure, and sensations of thrill, as we remember how nearly we missed being caught in the deed; probably "when all shall be forgot, we shall recall with advantage what things we did that day."

It was under the guidance of our Sixth Form English master that I became acquainted with the poetry of Byron. Although it is not my intention to become engaged in literary controversy I think that, at heart, Byron was one of the most human and comical of all our great English poets. Listen to what he wrote after he had completed his term at College. It will at least bring this article to a conclusion, although I do not think that it is applicable in its entirety to Silverstream—

*"Again I visit the hills where we sported,  
The fields where we swam, and the fields  
where we fought;  
The school where, loud warned by the bell we  
resorted,  
To pore o'er the precepts by pedagogues  
taught.  
Again I behold, where for hours I have pondered,  
As reclining at eve, on your hard bed I lay;  
Or round the steep brow of the quadrangle I  
wandered,  
To catch the last glimpse of the sun's setting  
ray.  
There in apartments small and damp,  
The candidate for the College prizes  
Sits poring by the midnight lamp;  
Goes late to bed, yet early rises;  
Who reads false quantities in scale,  
On puzzles o'er the deep triangle;  
Deprived of many a wholesome meal;  
In barbarous Latin doomed to wrangle.  
But if I scribble longer now,  
The deuce a soul will stay to read.  
My pen is blunt, my ink is low;  
'Tis almost time to stop, indeed.  
Therefore, farewell, old Patrick's spires;  
No more like Cleofas I fly;  
No more my theme thy muse inspires;  
The reader's tired, and so am I."*

# “Rewi.”

(By F. B. McLoughlin.)

“Ah! Never can we be powerful until we have built many canoes and captured many slaves.” Thus spoke the great tohunga to Rewi the young chief of a small and insignificant tribe.

“But how can this be done?” said Rewi.

The tohunga smiled. “Many are the ways,” said he, “by which even the strongest pah can be captured by a few stalwart braves.”

“Tell me,” cried Rewi, his eager eyes fixed on the gnarled face of the tohunga. “Tell me a plan and I shall put it into action at once.”

The two men whispered for a few minutes and then the chief said, “It is done, I myself shall lead the warriors. The place of a chief is at the head of his men.”

“So let it be and I pray that your hakas of victory will resound down the valley before many mornings have dawned.”

The chief left the tohunga and strode over to the whares of his braves. A loud call from his lips brought all his men about him. When silence reigned the chief spoke.

“I want six men to accompany me on a journey into the heart of Te Rangihæta’s territory.

The speech was short, but its effect was immediate. At the mention of this dreaded warrior’s name a murmur of fear ran through the ranks of the men. The chief noticed the commotion. It was evident that only the very bravest of his fighters would volunteer to undertake so dangerous and arduous a trek.

When the panic had died down the chief continued.

“Will six men volunteer to come?”

A huge Maori stepped up to the chief and said, “I for one am ready to sacrifice my life for the welfare of my tribe.” This speech provoked the hearts of a few to bravery. They were cowards and not fit to bear the name of warrior if they did not respond. Six other men stood up and walked over to their chief. “We are ready” the leader said.

“Go at once to your whares and have your weapons in readiness for a march before dawn.”

Silently strode these braves to their whares—braves who had volunteered to undertake a task which never before had been attempted with so small a number of men. When the chief dismissed the men he himself procured his weapons and walked over to the pah gates. His men were there waiting for him and silently they fell in behind him.

The first grey streamers of dawn found the little party hiding in a gully on the outskirts of Te Rangihæta’s domain. They had marched all night and when dawn approached they had sought a hiding place, fearing that a spy might see them and warn the pah. The chief whiled away the time in making snares to catch birds for their meal. At one period Rewi was scouting around the mouth of the gully when he perceived an enemy darting through the trees. Hastily taking his “mere” from around his waist he crept up to intercept the intruder.

The spy, not thinking of danger, walked into the trap. Rewi waited until he was level with the bushes where he lay hidden and then he leapt out to deal the enemy a blow that shattered his skull. Hiding the corpse in a bush, Rewi ran back to his companions and told them to move.

“There is a scouting party at large,” he said, “for I have already killed a warrior at the entrance to the gully.”

Without any loss of time the little band moved up the slope and keeping to the bush slowly wended its way towards its distant goal.

Night descended and shrouded the landscape in a black pall. The Maori warriors hastily ate a few birds and then continued their journey. Midnight saw them gazing up at a powerful stronghold set upon an almost inaccessible cliff overlooking a deep lake. For a few minutes Rewi gazed on this scene and then addressed his companions.

“My faithful followers, of all my men, you are indeed the bravest and should this enterprise prove victorious, anything you ask for will be



yours. You thought that you came alone into this enemy-infested land. It is not so. A day's march behind us are the rest of the warriors of our tribe. It is our duty to throw open the gates when they arrive and to set fire to the pah. One of us may be able to reach the top. If he does, let him hide until night has fallen once more. When he hears the lonely ruru call three times, then let him do his duty for himself, his chief and his tribe." With these words said he commissioned his men to climb the cliffs, he himself giving the lead in the undertaking.

Just before dawn a weary bedraggled and bleeding form threw itself on the ground at the top of the cliff. Who would pick this creature with lacerated hands and feet, with torn body and with a weary starving appearance was Rewi, chief of his tribe? It had been a terrible climb, and Rewi had nearly fallen more than once; but with dogged determination he had kept climbing and when nearly spent, he had reached the top.

Weary as he was, Rewi saw that he would have to hide inside the pah to be of any use to his friends. That it must be done quickly he also realised, because dawn was even then breaking. He made an inspection of the pallisade and found a gap through which he crawled. A patoka was close at hand, so he wormed his way inside and lay down behind some bales of flax. It was not long before he had fallen into a heavy slumber.

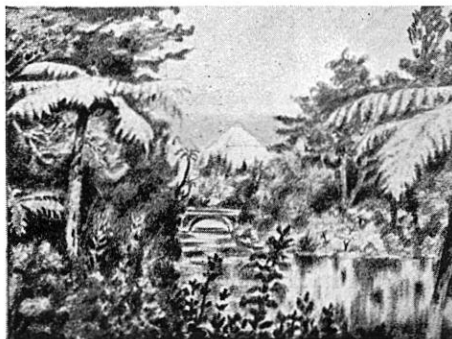
It was late afternoon before he awakened, feeling very refreshed after his long sleep. With a patience which is so common among native races he sat down to await night fall. Once an intruder came inside the store house and appeared to be hunting for something. He approached quite close to Rewi but did not discover him.

Through the twilight came three long cries of a morepork. Rewi left his hiding place and ran to the gate. He flung it open and then rushed back to a fire and threw the burning wood on to the dry thatch of the buildings. He ran from whare to whare crying out "Run! Run! The pah is on fire and cannot be put out." The people all ran for the gate and down the narrow, guarded path. When they reached the bottom, they were killed by the waiting warriors.

The morning sun rose upon a scene of slaughter and carnage. The choicest of the dead were being cooked for a feast and the rest were being burnt by slaves. And the Great Tohunga smiled as he looked at the scene after tending his patient, the wounded young warrior chief. When Rewi was nearly better he asked the tohunga for details regarding the taking of the pah.

"My chief," said the tohunga, "you did a very brave deed. You alone out of the seven of our best men attained the top of the stronghold. Through your bravery our tribe is now in possession of Te Rangiheta's land, a fleet of canoes and many slaves. The dreaded warrior himself is in our hands. He is quite content to serve under you because his men will no longer follow him."

Rewi smiled. The great ambition of his life was realised; here was his tribe, rich with the spoils of war. The tribe that once was insignificant, was now a power to be respected. He himself was covered with glory. His story would be repeated from generation to generation until it had become a legend—how a young chief had captured a great pah and had become in the eyes of the Maoris the "Saviour of his Tribe."



## Handball Notes.

The handball alleys were well patronized this year, being equally as popular as the tenikoits. It is a game which can be played by all and throughout the whole year. The game promotes physical fitness and agility, a fact which was in evidence on the football fields during the winter term. It is an enjoyable method of keeping in training, as the training is done without being thought of.

When the date for the tournament was officially announced, practice began in real earnest. Every recreation witnessed numerous crowds around the alleys, and very keen competition ensued in efforts to obtain the alleys. Since almost every boy in the College entered his name to play, the games were particularly interesting.

The final of the senior singles was perhaps the most closely contested and strenuous game. Both players, R. Bourke and J. Webberley, relied more on placing than hard hitting; at times the cheering on-lookers were thrilled with the accuracy of the shots and the shrewdness of the court craft.

The result sheet from the semi-finals reads:—

### Senior Championship Singles.

Semi-finals: R. Bourke defeated Cowan, 23—18; J. Webberley defeated L. Quinn, 23—10.

Final: R. Bourke defeated J. Webberley, 23—21.

### Senior Championship Doubles:

Semi-finals: Webberley and R. Bourke defeated J. E. and J. W. Brownlie, 23—10; Larsen and L. Quinn defeated Tacon and Fox, 23—15.

Final: R. Bourke and J. Webberley defeated Larsen and L. Quinn, 23—17.

### Junior Championship Singles.

Semi-finals: Moore defeated Quirke, 23—16; McCarthy defeated Dunne, 23—8.

Final: Moore defeated McCarthy, 23—17.

### Junior Championship Doubles.

Semi-finals: Moore and Tiller defeated Ellison and Haraki, 23—13; J. Fahy and Luoni defeated McCarthy and Quirk, 23—20.

Final: Moore and Tiller defeated J. Fahy and Luoni, 23—17.

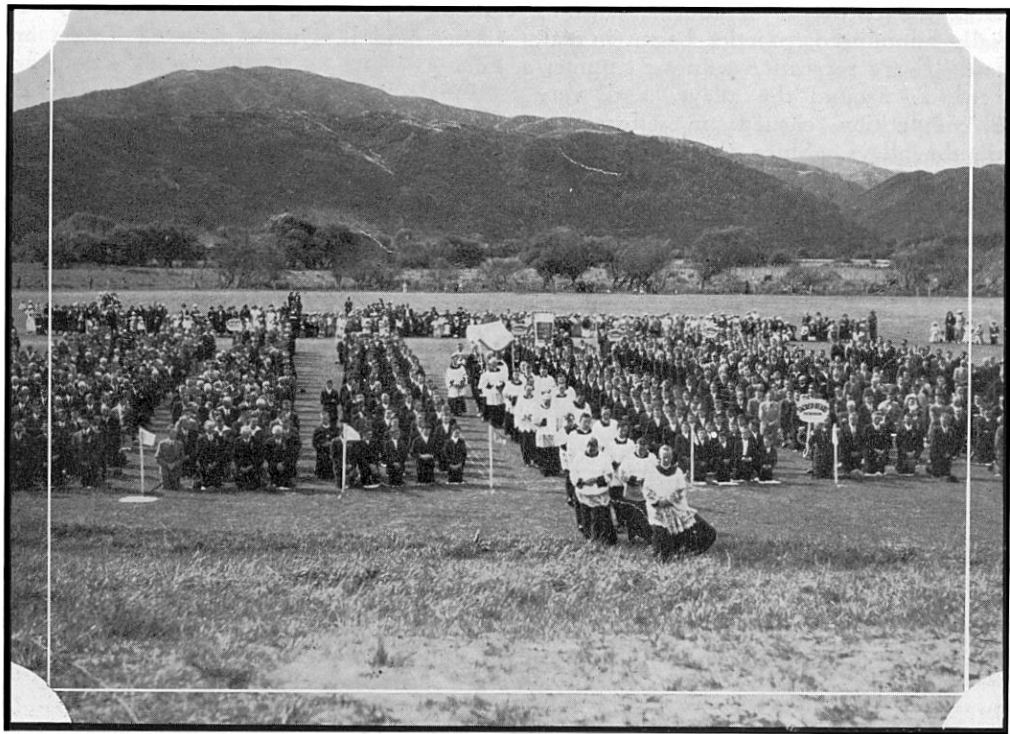


INTERESTED IN THE HANDBALL FINALS.

## *Holy Name Rally.*

The College grounds made a splendid setting for the first public religious function conducted by the members of the various Holy Name Societies of the Wellington Archdiocese. An altar was erected at the top of the bank that slopes down to the recreation field. The recreation area on which the men knelt before the Blessed

St. Joseph's, Buckle Street; Sts. Peter and Paul, Lower Hutt; St. Patrick's, Masterton; St. Anne's, Newtown; St. Patrick's, Palmerston North; St. Joseph's, Upper Hutt, and St. Mary of the Angels, Boulcott Street. Then came the priests, and at the rear of the assemblage under a canopy was his Grace Archbishop O'Shea, Metropolitan of



VIEW OF PROCESSION.

Sacrament was a delightfully smooth expanse of vivid green after the late summer rains. About 1,500 men participated in this celebration. An impressive procession was formed in the front of the College, proceeded round the north side, and down to the lower grounds.

Pupils of St. Patrick's College, reciting the Rosary as they filed slowly by, led the procession of about 1,000 worshippers, and there followed members of the Sacred Heart, Thorndon; St. Patrick's, Kilbirnie;

New Zealand, who, with head reverently bowed, carried the monstrance.

When the procession had halted below the altar the hymn, "Sweet Sacrament Divine," was sung, and then through a loudspeaker the Rev. Father Spillane, S.M., addressed the assemblage. "Behold the Lamb of God; behold Him Who takest away the sins of the world," he said. Those words were well known to the members of the Holy Name Society. They heard them every time they assisted at the holy sacri-

fice of the Mass, and they took them back to the days when the Lord walked upon the earth.

### Personality of Christ.

Father Spillane referred to the occasion when John was baptising near the Jordan and Christ approached him and his followers and spoke to them. While He was speaking, some of the followers of John the Baptist were so enamoured of the personality of Christ that without knowing what they were doing they left John the Baptist and followed Him. They said, "Where livest thou?" and He said, "Come and see." They followed and stayed with Him throughout that day.

And throughout the centuries peoples had been enamoured of the personality of Jesus Christ, said the preacher, and they had ever sought His abode. Men of every nation, men of every race, of every clime and condition of life had been seeking Jesus Christ, and asking where He lived. The Catholic Church had shown them, and had said, "Behold the Lamb of God who takest away the sins of the world."

"There is just the danger, dear brothers of the Holy Name Society, that we may from time to time mistake ceremonial for the following of Christ," said Father Spillane. "The ceremonial or parade is just a means to an end. The Holy Name men parading in the presence of the Holy Sacrament must realise that such a parade is to increase the love of God in their hearts, to strengthen their faith, and to give them an abundance of grace."

### United with God Himself.

A poor woman once cried out that she would be healed if she could touch the hem of His garment. "In Holy Communion you do not touch the garment—

you are united with God Himself," he continued. "In our own day men are able to live Christlike lives, despite human difficulties."

"Dear Catholic men, members of the Holy Name Society, men who have pledged your lives to be followers of Christ, seek Jesus, behold Him in the tabernacle of love, be united with Him in the Blessed Sacrament, be united in faith and prayer, and you will be capable of doing wonderful things for Christ and for your own souls. Remove the obstacles in the way. You have this afternoon manifested your faith. To-day, please God, is the beginning of something greater, to-day salvation has come to your households, and to-day you have pledged yourselves to be faithful to the principles laid down by Jesus Christ. You take as your example of faith the grand old Apostle, the pioneer for Holy Name men, St. Peter, who proclaimed the presence of Christ when others cast doubts upon it. 'Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of eternal life, and we have believed, we have known that thou art the Son of God.'"

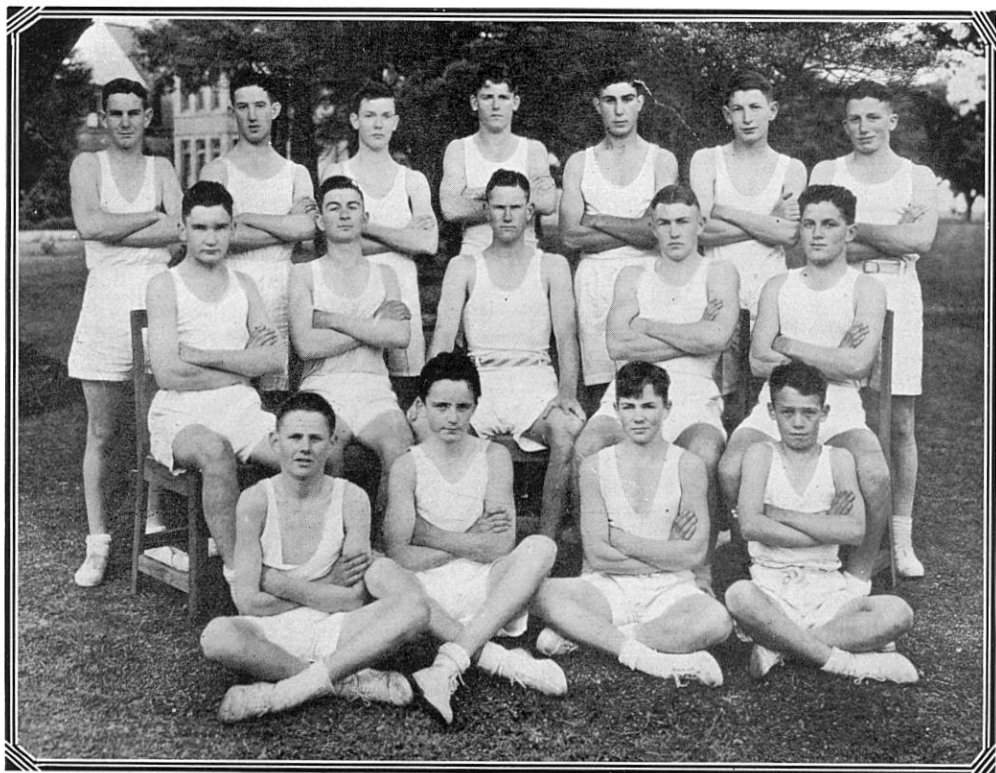
At the conclusion of the address the gathering recited after Father Spillane the pledges of the Holy Name Society; then, everyone kneeling, sang "O Salutaris Hostia," "Tantum Ergo" and "Adoremus," while the benediction was given by the Archbishop, who was assisted by Father Scanlon, as deacon, and Father O'Brien, as sub-deacon. The master of ceremonies was Father Heesh. The celebration concluded with the Litany and the hymn, "Holy God, we Praise Thy Name."

Among the clergy were Monsignor Connolly, and the Very Rev. Father Hurley, Provincial of the Society of Mary in Australia and New Zealand.

# The Boxing Tournament

THE winter term saw the usual collection of pugilists gather in the box-room, eager for the commencement of their training at the capable hands of their coach, Mr. T. Tracy. General keenness was displayed throughout the season, and great progress was made by many of the lads. The enthusiastic training and general stir that was displayed as the tournament drew near gave

The annual Boxing Tournament was held in the Assembly Hall on the night of the 15th of October. Members of the Wellington Boxing Association kindly consented to act as officials. The judges of the contests were Messrs. Guise and Somerville. Mr. Stewart acted as referee and Mr. Broad as time-keeper. Among the large number of guests present was the



## BOXING.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

Back Row (Left to Right): E. Luke, D. McEvedy, M. Kitson, P. Gallagher, J. Moleta, V. Quinn, L. McManus.

Middle Row: J. Wilkie, N. Devery, I. Manley, R. Fox, G. Reid.

In Front: J. Fahy, P. Crawford, P. Jansen, R. Penman.

promise of good entertainment when the actual lists would be entered. The entries for the boxing tournament numbered forty-eight. The preliminary bouts were decided during the recreations that followed class, on the afternoons of the 13th and 14th.

Revd. Father A. Lysaght, S.M., Rector of St. Patrick's College, Wellington. Before the commencement of the evening's programme the Rector, Revd. Father Dowling, welcomed the guests and declared the tournament open.

The bouts were very bright, and some sterling battles were waged, in which the correct science of fisticuffs was combined with a willingness to keep things moving. The boxing was of a very good standard, and the majority of the bouts were contested at a fast pace.

The bouts were as follows:—

1. **Bantam-weight B:** A. Hurley (7.12) v. P. Crawford (7.10).

This was a very even bout. Crawford forced the pace in the first round, with both hands. Hurley, who was fighting South Paw, used his right to advantage. There was not much movement, and there was some rather wild hitting. In the second round Hurley opened out with good straight punches, and the fight became more even. Crawford was on the ropes several times. Although he several times ran foul of Hurley's right, Crawford was the livelier, and gained the decision.

2. **Welter-weight B:** N. Devery (9.4) v. F. Fahy (9.4).

This was a fast, closely contested bout. Both boxers used their footwork to advantage, and hard hitting was a good feature. In the first round Fahy made good with his left, but a bad hand made him reluctant to use his right, and Devery, with a longer reach, was able to connect more blows with both hands. During the second round, Fahy set the pace with strong in-fighting and surer punches. Both were tiring in the last round, but Devery, ducking frequently, connected often with lucky left and right swings, which forced Fahy to clinch. Devery was the winner.

3. **Light-weight 1:** J. Wilkie (9.0) v. E. McDonnell (8.13).

Wilkie was very fit for this bout, and gave a good exhibition of cool, strong, scientific boxing. McDonnell fought gamely, and jarred Wilkie badly with several good punches to the jaw, but throughout the fight he was hard put to cope with the evasive Wilkie. As the bout progressed McDonnell made use of his reach, but was forced to cover up when Wilkie attacked with left rips, and clever use

of left and right. The decision went to Wilkie.

4. **Tiger-weight:** R. Penman (6.0) v. A. Crombie (6.0).

Both boxers started briskly and used good footwork. Crombie was punching cleanly, but not as often as he might have done. Penman hit with round arm swings, which shook his opponent's guard and broke through on several occasions. Both were tiring in the second round, and gave an exhibition of give and take. In the last round Crombie was not hitting so well, for some of his blows missed their mark, and he failed to avoid Penman's swings, many of which luckily connected. The fight went to Penman.

5. **Light-weight 2:** R. Hall (9.1) v. G. Reid (8.13).

This was a good bout between two even fighters, each hitting hard and taking well the punishment he received. Hall forced the fight in the first two rounds and carried Reid to the ropes several times, but Reid's excellent footwork quickly reversed the position. The hitting was fast and accurate, and few punches went astray. In the last round Reid fought well with strong, well-directed straight lefts, which effectively stopped Hall's rushes, and he gained the decision.

6. **Middle-weight:** L. Quinn (9.2) v. P. Gallagher (10.7).

This was the most exciting bout of the evening. Quinn was very fast and fought in ferocious spasms, while Gallagher gave an exhibition of consistent steady boxing, and dealt punishment throughout. Quinn fought cleverly and used a very hard right, but Gallagher had height and reach, and fought Quinn off with straight lefts. Both mixed it freely all the time in close exchanges of fast, strong blows. Towards the end Quinn was showing signs of punishment, and was forced to cover up frequently. Gallagher was fighting well. In the third round Quinn received an injury over the left eye, and the judges were saved a difficult decision when the fight was awarded to Gallagher a few seconds before



the call of time.

7. **Paper-weight:** G. Luoni (6.12) v. J. Fahy (6.12).

In this fight both contestants were willing, and although punches were not very hard, they were frequent. Fahy fought steadily, using good footwork. Luoni made left and right swings which connected often, Fahy fighting back hard with a coolness which contrasted well with Luoni's rather hasty tactics. Fahy was forcing the fight towards the end, keeping Luoni off with his longer reach. Fahy was the winner.

8. **Welter-weight:** L. McManus (9.1) v. D. Martin (8.13).

A very lively, close bout, with fast work and hard hitting predominating. Both fought willingly, and there was little to choose between them. They elected to fight at long range, and there was continuous exchange of scientific, efficient blows. Martin showed good ducking and covering, but McManus had steadier and surer hits. Both developed an inclination to slog in the last round. McManus gained the decision.

9. **Bantam-weight A:** E. Luke (8.2) v. M. Moore (8.2).

This was another fast, keen fight. Moore showed some good footwork in avoiding blows, but did not take the aggressive as much as he should have, showing a tendency to allow Luke to escape from punishment. On the other hand, Luke took the offensive throughout, leading in well with left and right, and taking advantage of Moore's guard to land effective blows to the body and head. Luke was given the decision.

10. **Feather-weight A:** J. Roche-Kelly (8.9) v. D. McEvedy (8.9).

A lively encounter with plenty of fast, hard hitting. There was some good footwork, combined with steadiness and accuracy on both sides. Roche-Kelly put up a very good fight, and got in a number of telling blows as McEvedy came in; but height and reach told, and McEvedy, taking the offensive and fighting in swift spasms, penetrated his opponent's guard

with heavy punches, and inflicted severe punishment. McEvedy was awarded the decision.

11. **Cruiser-weight:** J. Moleta (10.6) v. P. Kirby (10.13).

A very interesting fight, although there was not much movement or footwork. Both mixed it well in the first round, Moleta stopping Kirby's rushes with straight lefts and driving him to the ropes several times. In the second round Kirby was more confident, and took the aggressive more. He landed good blows with left and right when in reach. Moleta was giving heavy punishment with body punches and blows to the face, striking with very straight, fast punches, few of which missed their mark. Moleta gained the decision.

12. **Fly-weight:** P. Jansen (7.3) v. G. Vodanovich (7.1).

This was a very lively bout, in which both were willing and going all the time. The footwork of both was good, Jansen in particular being very fast and fighting scientifically. Vodanovich fought back well, but Jansen was the steadier and led in well with left jabs, finding his way through Vodanovich's guard when he came in. Jansen used an excellent right, with which he inflicted heavy punishment, while Vodanovich, although putting up a good fight, had little chance against Jansen's superiority in reach. The decision was awarded to Jansen.

13. **Feather-weight B:** M. Kitson (8.3) v. G. Hume (8.5).

Kitson forced from the beginning and led into exchanges, in which his longer reach and faster fighting gave him the advantage. Hume gave ground and covered when Kitson came with very good left jabs. In the second round both were more cautious. When Kitson neglected his guard, Hume took advantage, by landing severe blows to the face. Both fighters were tiring in the third, but Hume was the fresher and showed an excellent fighting finish. He shook Kitson with left swings, but Kitson's earlier superiority stood him in good stead, and he won the bout.

14. **Light-weight 3:** V. Quinn (9.2) v. J. Nicholson (9.2).

This was a close, evenly matched bout. There was not very much movement for a start, as each fought a similar style, and this tended to slow up the fight. Things livened up in the second and third rounds. Nicholson had a good left and a strong guard, and with straight hitting pressed Quinn hard. Although his defence was not good, Quinn showed a good right, and retaliated with steady telling blows. The fight went to Quinn.

15. **Light-Heavy-weight:** R. Fox (11.1) v. F. Baker (11.2).

This fight was characterised by fair footwork and some fast, heavy hitting. Fox took the offensive most of the time, and followed in hard with his right. Both were inclined to drop their guard. Baker fought back gamely; several times he rocked his opponent badly when Fox came in swinging. Fox's heavier hitting and more scientific boxing triumphed, and he gained the decision.

16. **Heavy-weight:** I. Manley (11.6) v. G. Holmes (12.12).

This was a keen, close-contested fight. In the first round Holmes took the aggressive, but Manley stopped Holmes' rushes on a long left and used good footwork to counteract Holmes' weight. In the second round Manley fought more cautiously, and although he cleverly avoided heavy hits from Holmes' left, he was hard set to dodge his powerful right swings. In the third round there were patches of in-fighting, with Holmes as the aggressor, and Manley was carried to the ropes. However, Manley's hitting was more accurate, with frequent use of a good right, and he was awarded the fight.

#### SPECIAL PRIZES.

1. The Cowan Cup and the Wellington Boxing Association's Medal for the most scientific boxer: J. Wilkie.

Trophy for the runner-up in scientific boxing: P. Jansen.

2. McEvedy Cup for most improved boxer: D. McEvedy.

3. Medal for gamest loser: L. Quinn.

## Tenikoit Notes.

This year tenikoits enjoyed even increased popularity, and a high standard of skill was manifested in this game that demands agility and great quickness of eye. After class, from the beginning of the first term, there was a keenly contested race to the sports-room to secure one of the coveted tenikoits. The game has been a favourite with the boys, both big and small, because it is a game that admirably supplies to all an outlet for energy, and is a recreation that cater for the odd ten minutes or quarter of an hour.

There was a record number of entries for the Senior and Junior Championships. The finals were very evenly contested, and the winners achieved their victory only after very hard tussles.

The results are:—

### SENIOR CHAMPIONSHIP DOUBLES.

#### Semi-finals:

Manley and Gallagher defeated Cook and Vale, 16—14.

Bergin and Minto defeated Fox and Herbert 16—14.

#### Final:

Manley and Gallagher defeated Bergin and Minto, 23—21.

### JUNIOR CHAMPIONSHIP DOUBLES.

#### Semi-finals:

Moore and Tiller defeated Kennedy and Burton, 16—14.

Hoare and Whittle defeated Quirk and McCarthy, by default.

#### Final:

Hoare and Whittle defeated Moore and Tiller, 23—19.

# Golf.

As in the past five years, the Golf Club was this year a flourishing institution, but although the course was well up to standard, and the greens well-kept, yet the standard of play was not as good as in previous years. That does not mean that we have not any good golfers; on the contrary, both I. Manley and L. Quinn have

stand them in good stead when they take their place in other clubs after leaving school.

Matches were played against Wairarapa High School at Masterton, against Miramar at College and at Miramar. The team was very kindly treated on all its visits to other clubs.



GOLF TEAM.

—S. P. Andrew, Photo.

(Left to Right)—Back Row: P. Harker, L. Brennan, G. Bourke, D. O'Connor, L. Quinn.  
Front Row: G. Holmes, I. Manley (capt.), B. O'Fagan, J. E. Brownlie.

distinguished themselves in match play against outside clubs. In spite of this, however, we were successful in winning only one out of three matches this year, in comparison with three out of four in 1935.

But although our players may not have been in winning mood in every match, they have come through the season of 1936 with much valuable experience of playing on large outside links, an experience which will

Results of matches:—

## v. Wairarapa High School, at Masterton.

- I. Manley beat G. Falloon, 1 up.
- L. Brennan lost to M. Falloon, 7 and 6.
- P. Harker lost to Hay, 1 down.
- G. Holmes lost to Lawrence, 4 and 3.
- G. Bourke lost to McFarlane, 1 down.
- John Brownlie lost to R. Marsack, 6 and 4.
- B. O'Fagan lost to Mexted, 8 and 7.

D. O'Connor lost to P. Marsack, 2 down.  
Manley and Brennan lost to G. Falloon and M. Falloon, 4 and 2.

Harker and Holmes lost to Hay and Lawrence, 6 and 5.

Bourke and Brownlie lost to McFarlane and R. Marsack, 5 and 4.

O'Fagan and O'Connor lost to Mexted and P. Marsack, 8 and 7.

Match lost by 11 games to 1.

#### v. Miramar, at Silverstream.

Manley beat Lewis, 6 and 5.

L. Quinn beat Crammond, 3 and 2.

L. Brennan lost to Gunn, 3 and 1.

P. Harker and Struthers, all square.

Jack Brownlie and Toogood, all square.

Jim Brownlie beat Burnett, 3 and 2.

G. Bourke beat McCabe, 4 and 2.

O'Fagan lost to Hughes, 2 down.

Manley and Quinn lost to Lewis and Crammond, 2 down.

Brennan and Harker beat Gunn and Struthers, 3 and 1.

Bourke and Jack Brownlie beat McCabe and Toogood, 4 and 2.

Jim Brownlie and O'Fagan lost to Burnett and Hughes, 4 and 3.

Match won by 6 games to 4.

#### v. Miramar, at Miramar.

Manley lost to Lewis, 3 and 2.

Quinn beat Crammond, 1 up.

Brennan lost to Gunn, 8 and 6.

Harker and Struthers, all square.

Jim Brownlie and Burnett, all square.

Holmes lost to Toogood, 4 and 3.

Bourke lost to McCabe, 6 and 5.

O'Connor lost to Hughes, 6 and 5.

Manley and Quinn beat Lewis and Crammond, 5 and 4.

Brennan and Harker lost to Gunn and Struthers, 4 and 2.

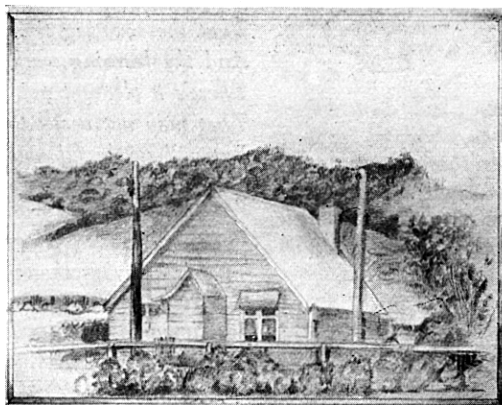
Bourke and Holmes lost to McCabe and Toogood, 6 and 5.

Jim Brownlie and O'Connor lost to Hughes and Burnett, 1 down.

Match lost by 2 games to 8.

The Senior Championship provided some good contests this year. D. Martin qualified for the final with a surprise win over I. Manley, who was generally fancied as a finalist. The other finalist was L. Quinn, who had been playing consistently good golf in the various matches. The final was played in fine weather on the Heretaunga Golf Links, loaned for the occasion by the kindness of the Secretary of the Wellington Golf Club.

L. Quinn defeated D. Martin, 4 up and 3.





## Braggadocio.

To some people it may seem  
That to sing of Silverstream,  
One must needs be melancholy and dejected.  
But that notion is quite wrong:  
When you've heard this little song,  
You will see how such impressions are corrected.



First take any kind of game,  
Cricket, tennis—it's the same.  
We have fellows with a style that's super-slashy.  
While at golfing, don't you know,  
We have Ivan who can go  
Round St. Andrew's links in eighty with a mashie.

Then with record trim and clean  
You may see our First Fifteen  
Who have struggled through the season unde-  
feated,  
And a place within that team  
All the College now does deem  
A distinction and an honour worthy treated.



But leave the sport behind,  
And we'll see if we can find  
Something else for which the College here is  
noted.

Ah! in military fields  
We see bowls and challenge shields  
Always mentioned when our qualities are quoted.

But from sports we now will turn,  
And we'll see what we can learn  
Of scholastical achievements in the College;  
In the class we all excel,  
And examinations—well!  
They'll hardly fail the boys that have our know-  
ledge.

Though at first it may appear  
That the swotting time is drear,  
And the learning work is full of irritation:  
There's a pleasant point of view  
That may not occur to you  
But will surely fill you all with jubilation.

For though school work may annoy  
Each and every College boy,  
There's a joyous thought of which I must remind  
you:

Just imagine what 'twill be—  
Your gladness and your glee  
When you've left your boyhood working days  
behind you.

—J. Lyttleton.



# † In Memoriam †

## FATHER JOSEPH HERRING.

While only a few yards from the doors of St. Patrick's College, Manly, to which he was proceeding, preparatory to taking part in the Corpus Christi celebrations on Sunday, June 14, Rev. Father Joseph Herring, S.M., collapsed suddenly, and, despite immediate attention by Drs. Grosvenor Williams and Mary Burfitt-Williams, died at the spot about ten minutes after his seizure. Very Rev. Father J. MacDonald, P.P., V.F., was quickly at the stricken priest's side, and gave him the last sacraments.

Father Herring was born at Franklin, Huon (Tasmania) in 1883. He came to New Zealand with his parents in 1889, the family settling in Palmerston North. He entered St. Patrick's College in 1902 and was there four years, being prominent in football and cricket—a member of the first fifteen and first eleven. He entered St. Mary's Seminary, Meeanee, in 1906 with the late Father Fraher, and was professed on November 20, 1909. On December 3, 1911, he was ordained in Wellington and in 1913 he replaced his brother at Newtown, his brother being transferred to the mission staff. In 1915 he went to Blenheim, and in 1918 to Waimate. He was appointed parish priest of Reefton in 1922, and built the churches at Waiuta and Murchison. During these years he did wonderful work in an extensive district with a scattered congregation. In 1928 he was transferred to Whangarei where he remained until his appointment to Sydney in February. At Whangarei he controlled the parish activities during an extremely difficult period; and on his leaving he received a wonderful tribute, there being a public farewell in which Catholic and Protestant bodies united to express their appreciation of his citizenship.

At the beginning of this year he was appointed parish priest of Villa Maria, Hunter's Hill, and arrived in Sydney in February last to take up his position. On December 3 this year he would have celebrated the silver jubilee of his ordination to the priesthood. At the time of his tragic

death he was engaged in the building of a presbytery and mission house which will be the head-quarters of the Marist Missionaries in New South Wales, and of which Rev. Father T. J. McCarthy, S.M., is Superior.

A man of exceptionally strong physique, his death has come as a great shock to all who knew him. His bright, genial disposition and untiring energy made him deservedly popular wherever he laboured.

Two sisters and two brothers survive Father Herring. They are Very Rev. A. T. Herring, S.M., Superior of the Marist Mission, Brisbane, Sister Evangelus (Sisters of Mercy, Wellington), Mr. Frederick Herring (Wellington), and Mrs. M. Kennedy (Wellington).

† † †

## FATHER FRANCIS KERLEY, S.M.

At the hospital of the Little Company of Mary, Christchurch, Rev. Father F. Kerley, one of the best beloved priests of the Society of Mary, died on October 26, at the age of sixty years. He was born in Geelong, Victoria, and when a youth came to New Zealand to visit his uncle, the late Rev. Father Marnane, at that time parish priest at St. Mary's, Christchurch, who guided the young man's vocation into the Marist Order. The late Father Kerley studied at St. Patrick's College, Wellington, and at the Seminary in Hawke's Bay, where he was ordained in 1900.

Though he spent several years in other places, Father Kerley seemed to belong in a special manner to Canterbury. His first connection was through his uncle, who laboured as parish priest at St. Mary's for a number of years. Then in 1910 Father Kerley went to Timaru, where he remained for over three years. Later he was stationed at Hastings, but after a severe attack of influenza, returned south. He spent some time at Temuka, and was then appointed procurator at St. Bede's College, Papanui, which was then beginning its career as a boarding-school. After about four year's hard work helping to establish the school firmly on its feet, he went as parish priest to Fairlie, and



later to Timaru, where he was stationed for a few years before being transferred, in 1928, to Lismore, New South Wales. On his return to New Zealand he was stationed for a time at Mount Albert, Auckland. His failing health causing anxiety to his superior he returned once more to Timaru, where he remained until he entered the Little Company of Mary's hospital a few weeks ago, bearing his suffering with resignation and cheerful patience that amounted almost to heroism.

The day before his death he motored to the Rest Home on Cashmere Hills, where some of the Sisters were in residence, and offered Holy Mass. Later in the day he became very ill, and on Monday, October 26, he passed to his eternal reward.

Wherever he went he was loved and revered, and throughout New Zealand there are many of all ages, including many old boys of St. Bede's College who mourn the loss of a sincere friend and a gentle and sympathetic adviser, and who extend deep sympathy to his sisters and brother in Victoria and to the Order of Mary in their sorrow.—R.I.P.

† † †

**REV. FATHER M. O'SULLIVAN, S.M.**

**Priestly career of over 40 years.**

After more than forty years of priestly labours as a member of the Society of Mary, Rev. Father Matthew O'Sullivan, S.M., passed to his eternal reward on Friday, 19th of June. He had been in failing health for the past two years.

Father O'Sullivan was a native of Sydney, being born in York-street, in 1858. He began school at old St. Brigid's, Kent-street, about 72 years ago. There he was taught by the late Mr. Riordan. Later, he transferred to the Marist Brothers' School, St. Patrick's, Harrington street, and was one of the first pupils to attend that historic establishment.

Beginning his studies for the priesthood in Wellington, Father O'Sullivan continued them at Montbel, near Lyons, France, and concluded them at the Marist Seminary of Meeanee, Hawke's Bay, in 1892. He was the first student ordained from the Meeanee Seminary.

For more than thirty years Father O'Sullivan did parochial work in New Zealand Marist parishes. These included Napier, Hokitika, and other centres. He returned to Australia in 1926, and took up duty at the Blessed Peter Chanel Juniorate, Mittagong. He was the chaplain of the Marist Brothers' Juniorate at Mittagong, and St. Gregory's College, Campbelltown. His sole surviving relative is his sister (Miss Bridget O'Sullivan, North Sydney).

#### **Solemn Requien Mass Celebrated.**

On Monday last, 22nd June, a Solemn Office was intoned and a Requiem Mass celebrated, for the repose of Father O'Sullivan's soul, at St. Patrick's, Church Hill. The celebrant of the Mass was Rev. Father A. P. Jeffcott, S.M.; deacon, Rev. Father M. McKenna, S.M.; sub-deacon, Rev. Father H. McDonnell, S.M. (Superior). Rev. Father S. F. O'Connor, S.M., was master of ceremonies. Very Rev. Father J. Bertin, S.M. (Provincial of the Marist Missions in the Pacific Islands), presided at the intoning of the Office, and was attended by Father McDonnell.

The funeral took place at the Villa Maria cemetery, where Father Jeffcott officiated at the graveside.—R.I.P.

† † †

**MR. E. C. PRENDEVILLE,**  
**WELLINGTON, (1902-1904).**

The many friends of Mr. Edward Charles Prendeville, of Wellington, who had been in ill health for some time, will regret to learn his death occurred early on Monday morning, January 20, at the Home of Compassion. The late Mr. Prendeville as a member of the Ponake Club was a former well-known Rugby football player, representing Wellington as a back in 1908. He also played for the Glebe Club, Sydney. A returned soldier, he served with the Wellington Mounted Rifles. Mr. Prendeville, who was attached to the Justice Department, was very popular with all with whom he came into contact, his cheerful disposition making for him a large circle of friends. He has left to mourn their loss a wife, five children, and three brothers, Mr. J. Prendeville, of the Crown Law Office, chairman of the Wellington Rugby Football Union, and delegate to the recent Rugby Conference in

London. Mr. J. H. Prendeville, manager of New Zealand Fisheries, Chatham Islands, and a former New Zealand three-mile track champion, and Mr. M. W. Prendeville, of Makara. There is also a sister, Mrs. H. Bates, of Levin. Requiem Mass was celebrated by Father Smyth in the Basilica on Wednesday morning, while Father Cahill, assisted by Father Cleary, S.M., officiated at the graveside.—R.I.P.

† † †

**MR. H. J. DOHERTY, 1893.**

There occurred the sudden death of Mr. Hugh James Doherty on Friday, 24th January. His parents were some of the first settlers on the West Coast, from which district he came to the College. He followed the career of an architect at Taihape and Eketahuna and was for seven years mayor of Taihape. As a good citizen and an exemplary Catholic, he was universally esteemed.—R.I.P.

† † †

**CHARLES WILLIAM BALMER.**

Charles William Balmer, (1921-22) was accidentally killed in January as a result of a fall of earth. Charles Balmer was the second of his family to attend the College. When he was at College he took an enthusiastic part in all that related to Debating Society and literary activities. After leaving school he followed his natural bent and adopted a journalistic career. At the time of his death he was engaged on the "New Zealand Exporter."—R.I.P.

† † †

**JEREMIAH PURCELL (1916-1920).**

After a long and painful illness Mr. Jeremiah Purcell passed away on March 19th. He endured his protracted suffering with an exemplary Christian courage and died strengthened by the blessing of the Mother Church to whom he had always lived a devoted son. We extend our deepest sympathy to Mrs. Purcell for the loss she has suffered.—R.I.P.

† † †

**WILLIAM HENRY (1935).**

Bill came to Silverstream at the beginning of 1935, and was popular for his pleasant, quiet way. Towards the end of the term he was taken victim of an illness that

was borne with bright patience for about a year. He died at Otaki, March 1st. May he rest in peace.

† † †

**MICHAEL PAUL CONDON.**

With regret we learned of the death on Thursday, October 9th, of Michael Paul Condon. Deceased was educated in our parochial schools, completing his secondary work at St. Patrick's College. Football fans recall a notable victory in a Rugby intercollege fixture, snatched for "Blue and White" by his skilful play. Mick latterly suffered a lengthy and painful illness which terminated fatally.

During the time of his illness, the deceased was regularly attended by the priests of St. Joseph's, the Hospital Chaplain, Father Walshe, and the priests of St. Patrick's College. He died richly endowed with the last Sacramental graces, a noble edifying death.

At 6 o'clock on Saturday, October 11th, Rev. Father McRae celebrated Requiem Mass. Father Cleary and Father McHardy officiated at the graveside.

† † †

**DANIEL FRANCIS BRADLEY.**

Those who were privileged to know Daniel Francis Bradley, of 64 Oriental Parade, knew that a soul purified by suffering had passed to the bosom of its Creator, when on 2nd October his death was announced.

Dan was an old boy of St. Patrick's College, of the years 1910-1913. We took recent opportunity to turn up in the College Register the record of his achievements at College and with a distinctive pleasure we noted his figuring in the College prize lists of 1913. One who attended Dan frequently during his illness knows fully well how eagerly he was interested in the College's achievements up to date, and how keenly he studied and treasured the magazines each year.

Prior to his illness he had been interested in a tobacconist business in town, in Upper Willis Street, where he was well and favourably known.

Of late years he had been stricken with a severe and painful lingering illness. He

bore his suffering with a bright heroism that caused many to marvel. In fact, his fighting spirit was the only explanation of a vitality that lasted in spite of physical conditions that seemed to belie its possibility. In the best Catholic sense he did not seek liberation from his sufferings, but only strength to bear them more faithfully. It was a distinct privilege for the priests of St. Joseph's to attend upon one so appreciative of the slightest kindness and so

worthy a recipient of the Church's spiritual assistance.

Nor can we forget easily the brave and devoted attention of his wife to his slightest requirements during his protracted sufferings. To Mrs. Dan Bradley, and to Pauline and Jackie, her two tiny tots, and to Dan's sorrowing mother, Mrs. K. Bradley, we tender our most sincere sympathy. But we feel confident that their loss was but their giving to God of a soul dear to Him. On his soul, Sweet Jesus, have mercy.



## *The New Education Fellowship.*

IN July, 1937, New Zealand is to have a Conference of the New Education Fellowship. Men of world fame in the various branches of education will visit New Zealand and deliver lectures in the four chief centres.

The Fellowship was founded by Mrs. Beatrice Ensor and a group of friends in 1915. From the first it was an international movement intended to unite those who believed that the problems threatening our civilization were basically problems of human relationship which demanded a new type of education more responsive to the requirements of a changing world.

In 1921 its first international Conference was held at Calais, when well-known pioneers from European nations met together. Since then the Fellowship has spread throughout the world and is now the one existing permanent educational organization of world-wide scope. It performs three functions of particular value at the present time. Through its international conferences it acts as a permanent working laboratory in which new developments in educational thought and practice in different lands can be

exhibited and discussed throughout the world. It maintains friendly personal contacts between educational thinkers and practitioners in different countries and thus contributes notably to the feeling of human solidarity among those engaged in education. Lastly, owing to its national organizations and international outlook and character, it is helping educators to understand the differences in social attitude and custom which characterize different classes and different countries, and constitute one of the most fruitful causes of misunderstanding and conflict in the modern world.

The Fellowship is non-political and non-sectarian, and is not confined to the narrow interests of the teacher, but rather, taking the child as its centre, it concerns itself with all the influences that bear upon him.

It is expected that in 1937 several important reforms will be effected in our system of education in New Zealand. While our problems may not be the same as those of other lands, yet it is wise for us to listen to the advice of experts who hail from other countries, and who are recognized as leaders in the various branches of education.

## Current Notes.

**L**EST the continually growing size of the magazine prevent its appearance on or about the date of the break-up for 1936, December 10th, these notes will have to be curtailed. Some topics certainly deserve more space, and apology is made for the brevity.

### THE NEW MATRON.

During the Retreat made at Silverstream by the Marist Fathers late in January, Miss G. Broughan arrived to take up her duties as Matron. The responsibility in an establishment so large as this is a heavy one, but Miss Broughan has inspired confidence in the competent way she has conducted household affairs during the year. In an admirable way she has identified herself with the life of the School. We wish her many happy years at Silverstream.

### ENCYCLOPEDIA BRITANNICA.

We are indebted to the generosity of His Grace, Archbishop O'Shea, S.M., D.D., for the loan of a recent edition of the Encyclopedia Britannica. To His Grace go our deepest thanks.

### DR. F. W. KEMP.

Enthusiastic thanks naturally rise for expression when mention is made of the name of our devoted medico. In the medical sphere he has ever rendered the College his whole-hearted service. He has manifested an extraordinary interest in every branch of College life—an interest that never wanes. And as it is his pleasure to be with us, so also it is our delight to have him with us for the College functions that fill the varying year. For his generous donation of a bat to the best all-round cricketer and of valuable prizes in the Agricultural section of studies, we are deeply grateful. These are benefactions that have been continued over years, and the debt we owe him is ever growing.

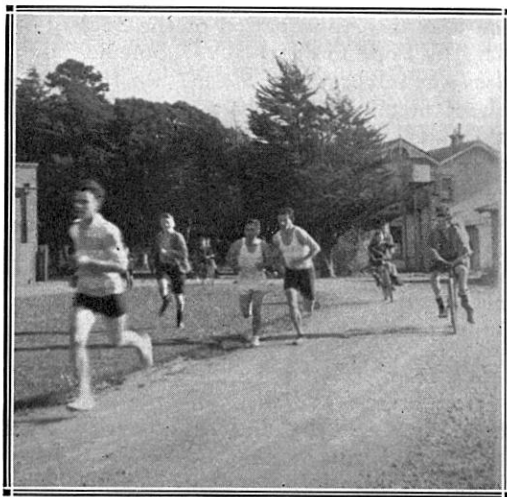
### MARCH 17th, ST. PATRICK'S DAY PICNIC.

Although unpromising the night before, the weather broke beautifully fine for the

day. Solemn High Mass was celebrated at 7 a.m. At 9 o'clock, the buses left for Muritai. Despite the lateness of the season many indulged in a swim. The majority of the lads, however, took to scaling the heights, and soon the hillsides were dotted with figures clambering heavenwards. The hours passed quickly and we were soon in the queue again, for afternoon tea.

### FIRST XV's TRIP TO WAIPAWA.

The team enjoyed the game against Te Aute and wish to express their gratitude to the people of Waipawa who billeted them, for all that was done to make their stay a



Arriving home after Cross-Country.

pleasant one. On July 12th, Sunday morning, the team visited Te Aute College and were very hospitably received. The continued journey brought them to Mt. St. Mary's, Greenmeadows, where they were royally treated and entertained to dinner. After dinner an hour was spent looking over the beautiful grounds (one hardy member spent a short part of the time having a dip in the baths). It was very pleasant to renew our acquaintance with such well-known characters as Bros. Fox and Espagne. After leaving Greenmeadows, we were entertained to afternoon tea by the Marist Football Club, Napier. To all who made our tour

and stay such an enjoyable one, many thanks.

### OLDER OLD BOYS' CRICKET.

The annual match between Wellington College Old Boys and St. Patrick's College Old Boys was played on Sunday, April 19th. St. Patrick's batted first and made 160 runs, while the Wellingtonians had three down for 43 when rain stopped play. "It's an ill rain that drops nobody any good." It was disappointing for the cricketers, but the School was delighted to have from Joey Sadler an interesting talk on the recent All Black tour of England. Mr. C. A. L. Treadwell gave a very engaging impromptu address on New Zealand's Authors' Week.

### THE RECTOR'S FEAST DAY.

This, April 29th, coincided with the centenary of the Approbation of the Society of Mary by Pope Gregory XVI. Solemn High Mass was celebrated at 9 a.m. At 10.15, the School met in Assembly and Father Kane, S.M., spoke on the life and responsibility of St. Joseph. The Head Prefect read and presented an address to the Rector. The Rector, the Very Rev. Father J. W. Dowling, S.M., replied. He expressed his thanks for the loyal co-operation all had offered, and declared the day a holiday in honour of the Centenary.

### FIRST XV's TRIP TO HAWERA.

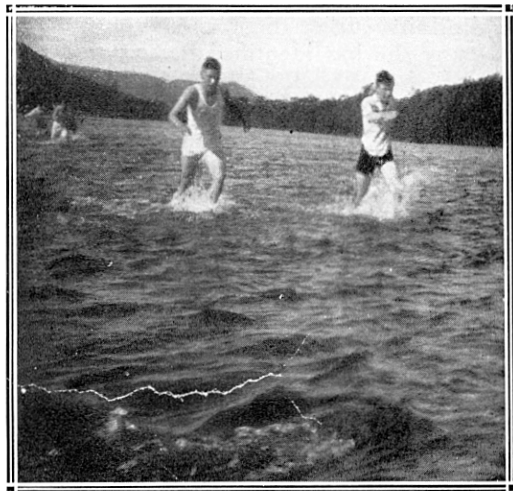
The great cordiality of the welcome afforded us, and the kindness of our Hawera friends, particularly that of Mr. and Mrs. Bernard McCarthy, made our tour to Taranaki a memorable one. We were entertained to dinner with the New Plymouth team at the Egmont Hotel by the Taranaki Rugby Union. The Parish Social Committee arranged a dance in our honour for the evening after the game. On the next day we were motored to Waitara to visit the memorial to Sir Maui Pomare which had been unveiled on the previous day. On the Sunday evening a delightful party was given by Mr. and Mrs. Bernard McCarthy at their home. Very enjoyable musical entertainment was provided. The captain, L. J. Hampton, in a neat speech expressed our gratitude. On the return to Silverstream we were again given a rousing send-off by Old Boys and friends. Once again, many thanks, Hawera!

### THE ANNUAL RETREAT.

The Retreat made this year in the second term took place from Wednesday, June 3rd, to Saturday, June 6th. It was conducted by the Rev. Father W. Ainsworth, S.M. The boys entered thoroughly into the spirit of these days of Grace, and are deeply grateful to the Rev. Retreat-Master for his inspiring conferences and kindly direction.

### THE THIRD ORDER OF MARY.

The Third Order was resumed again this year, and now has a flourishing membership. About ninety boys make up the confraternity, and they are all imbued with the spirit of the Third Order. Rev. Father P. Kane, S.M., was the Spiritual Director, with B. O'Fagan as Secretary. To be a member



Over the Hutt in Cross-Country.

of the Third Order of Mary is an asset which will be treasured by everybody so favoured, when he comes to take his place in the world.

### VISIT OF FATHER TREMBLAY, S.M.

On the evening of 28th July the Rev. Father Tremblay, S.M., of Haapai, Tonga, visited the College and gave an interesting talk to the boys. He gave a vivid account of the bringing of the faith to the Islands in which he worked, and spoke feelingly on the great hardships which the early missionaries endured. Interesting anecdotes brightened the talk and evoked many a joyous laugh. He concluded his excellent address

by referring to the great work of Father Emmet McHardy, S.M. (R.I.P.), and made a touching appeal for help and prayers.

### THE SISTERS OF COMPASSION.

Once again we place on grateful record the fact that the devoted Sisters came to the Infirmary to care for anyone whose stay in bed was protracted. We are especially thankful to the Sisters for their good care of Rev. Dr. Woodbury, S.M., when he was with us during the year to convalesce.

### BENEFACTIONS.

Miss J. Evatt donated an attractive oil painting of St. Anthony of Padua. To her, also, we are indebted for the coloured prints of notable English Colleges which adorn the front corridor.

The Rev. Father D. Hurley, S.M., brought to us from Europe and England artistic pictures of English Cathedrals and some samples of modern Irish paintings.

Mr. Paul Verschaffelt made us the generous gift of a grand piano, a violin, and a collection of valuable books.

The Trustees of the Martin Hearn estate

handed over to the College the sum of £500 as the Martin Hearn Scholarship, designed to provide education for any boy intending to prepare for the priesthood.

For these gifts the College wishes to express its most heartfelt gratitude.

### STAFF CHANGES.

We chronicle with regret the departure of the Rev. Father J. J. Kennedy, S.M., M.A., and also the loss of Rev. Father L. P. Spring, S.M., who has been transferred to Napier. Father J. H. Egan, S.M., took up the duties of Procurator this year. We welcome to the Staff Rev. Father P. Scanlon, S.M., as Senior History and Commercial Master. Two newly-ordained Old Boys, Fathers B. J. O'Brien, S.M., and S. J. Bourke, S.M., and also Father J. M. Brosnahan, S.M., have been appointed to the Staff. Valuable help has been rendered during the year by Rev. Brothers C. J. Heesh, S.M., and F. A. Durning, S.M. To those who have left us we wish success in their new sphere of work. May the years of happy life at Silverstream be many for those who have joined us.



### LOST.

*I have a little cat, a Mr. cat, quite hale,  
A black cat, a smooth cat, with hardly any tale.  
He spends the day just wandering round in search  
of little pranks  
And though he seems to end up short, 'tis this—  
he is a manx.  
If you've seen my little cat, exceedingly short-tailed,  
Lest you think he lost it some time he was  
assailed—  
No! No! He never had one in all his little  
life:  
'Twas left off by his maker—not lost in any  
strife.*

—B. O'Connor.



# Prize List, 1935.

**Good Conduct** (Redwood Memorial Medal):

Awarded to A. McKay.

**Dux of the School** (Gold Medal presented by the Very Reverend Father D. Hurley, S.M., Provincial): Awarded to I. Dick.

**Diligence** (Gold Medal presented by His Grace Archbishop O'Shea): Awarded to P. Dwyer.

**Gold Medal** presented by Reverend Father J. Riordan, S.M., for the best Maori pupil: Awarded to W. Te Awhitu.

## FORM VI.

**General Excellence** (Dux of the School): I. Dick. Next in Merit: P. Dwyer; J. Espagne.

**Christian Doctrine** (Old Boys' Special Prize): I. Dick. Next in Merit: P. Dwyer; A. McKay.

**English Literature** (Watters Memorial): P. Dwyer. Next in Merit: I. Dick; J. Espagne.

**Essay:** J. Espagne. Next in Merit: I. Dick; J. Doolan.

**Mathematics** (Prize presented by G. Craig, Esq., LL.B.): I. Dick. Next in Merit: P. Dwyer; P. Ongley.

**Latin** (Bowden Memorial): I. Dick. Next in Merit: J. Espagne; P. Ongley.

**French** (Hills Memorial): I. Dick. Next in Merit: P. Dwyer; P. Ongley.

**Science** (Devoy Memorial): 1. Chemistry: J. Dick. Next in Merit: P. Dwyer; P. Ongley. 2. Mechanics: P. Ongley. Next in Merit: P. Dwyer; I. Dick.

**Roman History:** P. Ongley. Next in Merit: J. Espagne; I. Dick.

## FORM VA.

**General Excellence** (Gold Medal): J. Lyttleton. Next in Merit: J. Bergin; G. Trundle.

**Christian Doctrine:** G. Trundle. Next in Merit: J. White; J. Lyttleton.

**English:** G. Trundle. Next in Merit: J. Bergin; J. Lyttleton.

**Essay:** G. Trundle. Next in Merit: J. Lyttleton; P. Reid.

**Mathematics:** J. Lyttleton. Next in Merit: M. Coady; J. White.

**Latin:** J. Bergin. Next in Merit: J. Lyttleton; J. White.

**French:** J. Bergin. Next in Merit: J. Lyttleton; G. Trundle.

**Science:** J. Lyttleton. Next in Merit: J. Bergin; M. Coady.

**History:** S. Day. Next in Merit: J. White; T. McGrath.

**Geography:** L. Coup. Next in Merit: T. McGrath; W. Tacon.

**Drawing:** H. Amohia. Next in Merit: P. J. Brennan; B. Morgan.

**Prize for Four Mentions:** J. White.

## FORM VB.

**General Excellence:** F. Vickers. Next in Merit: B. Morgan; B. O'Connor.

**Christian Doctrine:** F. Vickers. Next in Merit:

B. O'Connor; B. Morgan.

**English:** F. Vickers. Next in Merit: B. O'Connor; D. O'Connor.

**Essay:** B. O'Connor. Next in Merit: F. Vickers; B. Morgan.

**Mathematics:** B. Morgan. Next in Merit: F. Vickers; T. Flanagan.

**French:** D. O'Connor. Next in Merit: B. Morgan; B. O'Connor.

**Science:** B. Morgan. Next in Merit: T. Flanagan; B. O'Connor.

**History:** F. Vickers. Next in Merit: B. O'Connor; D. O'Connor.

## FORM IVA.

**General Excellence:** D. Feeney. Next in Merit: D. Angland; R. Larsen.

**Christian Doctrine:** D. Angland. Next in Merit: D. Feeney; V. Conaglen.

**English:** D. Feeney. Next in Merit: D. Angland; B. Malone.

**Essay:** D. Feeney. Next in Merit: B. Malone; O. Novak.

**Mathematics:** D. Feeney. Next in Merit: I. Butler; R. Larsen.

**Latin:** D. Angland. Next in Merit: D. Feeney; V. Conaglen.

**French:** D. Feeney. Next in Merit: D. Angland; B. Malone.

**Science:** D. Feeney. Next in Merit: M. Kitson; M. Kennedy.

**History:** R. Larsen. Next in Merit: D. Feeney; P. Skinner.

**Geography:** P. Skinner. Next in Merit: A. Loe; R. Peers.

**Drawing:** F. Campbell. Next in Merit: R. Cook; K. Hall.

## FORM IVB.

**General Excellence:** P. G. Brennan. Next in Merit: P. Harnett; S. Moleta.

**Christian Doctrine:** S. Paino. Next in Merit: P. Harnett; A. Witton.

**English:** P. Harnett. Next in Merit: A. Loe; R. Peers.

**Essay:** E. Mulvihill. Next in Merit: J. Webberley; S. Paino.

**Mathematics:** P. G. Brennan. Next in Merit: S. Moleta; A. Witton.

**Science:** P. G. Brennan. Next in Merit: S. Moleta; A. Loe.

**History:** P. Harnett. Next in Merit: A. Loe; R. Peers.

## FORM IIIA.

**General Excellence:** K. Kelly. Next in Merit: P. Radomski; P. Edmonds.

**Christian Doctrine:** J. McGill. Next in Merit: T. Moloney; P. Radomski.

**English:** T. Moloney. Next in Merit: J. McGill; P. Radomski.

**Essay:** T. Moloney. Next in Merit: P. Radomski; K. Bourke.

**Mathematics:** P. Edmonds. Next in Merit: P. Radomski; K. Kelly.

**Arithmetic:** K. Kelly. Next in Merit: P. McCarthy; P. Radomski.  
**Latin:** K. Kelly. Next in Merit: K. Herbert; P. McCarthy.  
**French:** T. Moloney. Next in Merit: K. Kelly; P. Miller.  
**Science:** P. Radomski. Next in Merit: P. Edmonds; K. Herbert.  
**History:** P. McCarthy. Next in Merit: P. Edmonds; K. Kelly.  
**Geography:** K. Kelly. Next in Merit: A. Hurley; P. McCarthy.  
**Drawing:** P. Edmonds. Next in Merit: B. O'Connor; M. Parker.

### FORM IIIB.

**General Excellence:** N. Flynn. Next in Merit: Rod. Bourke; J. McDonald.  
**Christian Doctrine:** K. Jones. Next in Merit: B. Doggett; R. Hall.  
**English:** N. Flynn. Next in Merit: J. McDonald; J. Bradley.  
**Essay:** B. Doggett. Next in Merit: J. Orr; J. Bradley.  
**Mathematics:** J. McDonald. Next in Merit: Rod. Bourke; K. Loe.  
**Arithmetic:** B. Doggett. Next in Merit: H. Kent; T. P. Bourke.  
**French:** J. Bradley. Next in Merit: J. McDonald; Rod. Bourke.  
**History:** J. Orr. Next in Merit: J. Moleta; N. Flynn.  
**Geography:** Rod. Bourke. Next in Merit: H. Kent; J. Orr.  
**Science:** Rod. Bourke. Next in Merit: K. Loe; N. Flynn.  
**Drawing:** H. Kent. Next in Merit: B. Doggett; J. Orr.

### FORM II.

#### A Division.

**General Excellence:** G. Dunnett. Next in Merit: H. Murphy; G. McKay.  
**Christian Doctrine:** D. McEvedy. Next in Merit: W. Matheson; H. Murphy.  
**English:** H. Murphy. Next in Merit: G. Dunnett; W. Matheson.  
**Essay:** L. Parsons. Next in Merit: H. Murphy; K. Leydon and G. McKay (ex aequo).  
**Arithmetic:** G. Dunnett. Next in Merit: W. Matheson, L. Parsons, H. Murphy (ex aequo).  
**History:** G. McKay. Next in Merit: D. McEvedy; W. Matheson.  
**Geography:** W. Matheson. Next in Merit: H. Murphy; D. McEvedy.  
**Reading and Spelling:** L. Edwards. Next in Merit: G. McKay; L. Parsons.  
**Drawing:** L. Parsons. Next in Merit: H. Murphy; G. Dunnett.

#### B Division.

**General Excellence:** P. Tuohy. Next in Merit: M. Roberts; J. Fahy.

**Christian Doctrine:** P. Tuohy. Next in Merit: J. Fahy; V. Moleta.  
**English:** J. Fahy. Next in Merit: P. Tuohy; M. Roberts.  
**Arithmetic:** M. Roberts. Next in Merit: P. Tuohy; V. Moleta.  
**Nature Study:** P. Tuohy. Next in Merit: G. McKay; G. Dunnett.  
**Drawing:** A. Harris. Next in Merit: V. Moleta; J. Fahy.

#### C Division.

**English and Essay:** P. Donaldson. Next in Merit: L. Coker; A. Dunnett.  
**Reading:** R. Penman. Next in Merit: L. Coker; A. Thomsen.  
**Arithmetic:** A. Dunnett. Next in Merit: P. Donaldson; L. Coker.  
**Drawing:** P. Donaldson. Next in Merit: R. Penman; A. Dunnett.

### COMMERCIAL.

**Form V:** A. McDonald. Next in Merit: C. Webber; T. McGrath.  
**Form IVA:** D. Roberts. Next in Merit: G. Holmes; R. Larsen.  
**Form IVB:** L. Comesky. Next in Merit: S. Moleta; I. Butler.  
**Form IVC:** N. Devery. Next in Merit: B. Doggett; Rod. Bourke.  
**Typewriting:** A. McDonald. Next in Merit: H. Amohia; L. Coup.

### ORATORY AND DEBATE.

**Gallagher Cup:** J. Doolan. Next in Merit: A. McKay; R. Dwyer.  
**Chamness Medal for Irish Orations:** A. McKay.  
**Most Improved Speakers.**—I. Academicians: R. Dwyer. Next in Merit: E. McDonnell. II. Peripatetics: J. Bergin. Next in Merit: P. Minto.  
**Intermediate Oratory:** Ray Bourke. Next in Merit: O. Novak; B. Malone.  
**Junior Oratory:** N. Delaney. Next in Merit: R. Fox; P. Edmonds and P. McCarthy (ex aequo).

### AGRICULTURE.

**Dr. Kemp's Special Prize.**—1. **External Division:** James Brownlie. Next in Merit: T. Tanginnoa; John Brownlie. 2. **Farm Theory and Practice:** E. Mulvihill. Next in Merit: K. White; James Brownlie.  
**Mr. Kent's Special Prize.**—1. **Woolclassing:** K. White. Next in Merit: E. Mulvihill; James Brownlie. 2. **Farm Book-keeping:** T. Tanginnoa. Next in Merit: E. Mulvihill; J. Murphy. 3. **Woodwork:** Jack Brownlie. Next in Merit: James Brownlie; E. Wall.  
**Orchestra Prize:** P. Dwyer.  
**Music Prizes.**—Pianoforte: W. Johnston. Harmony: E. McDonnell. Violin: 1, L. Fake; 2, P. Tuohy.

## HIGHER LEAVING CERTIFICATES.

J. Burke, M. Cleary, I. Dick, J. Doolan, P. Dwyer, J. Espagne, P. Fox, L. McCann, K. McKay, P. Ongley, M. Provost.

**The Board of Honour.**—The following boys were on the Board of Honour every week throughout the school year:—**Boarders:** Amohia; Angland; Barnao, B. J.; Barnao, V.; Bergin, D. J.; Bourke, D.; Bourke, G.; Bourke, Ray; Bourke, Rod.; Brennan, P. J.; Brennan, P. G.; Brownlie, J. N.; Brownlie, J. E.; Buist.; Burke, J.; Butler; Chaney, Cleary, Coady; Cook, Coup, Cowan; Crombie; Cummings; Day; Delaney, D.; Delaney, N.; Dennehy; Devery; Dick; Doolan; Dwyer, P. D.; Dwyer, R. J.; Edmonds; Espagne; Evans; Feeney; Fitzgerald, Flynn; Fox, P. B.; Gabites; Gallagher, Gibbons; Goodchild; Hall, K.; Hall, R.; Hampton; Harker; Harris, Heaphy; Hoare; Holmes, G.; Homan, L.; Homan, R.; Hurley, A.; Hurley, R.; Johnston; Jones; Kavanagh; Kelly;

Kennedy, M.; Killalea; Kilgour; Kirby, E.; Kirby, J.; Larsen; Loe, A.; Loe, K.; Loughnan; Lumber, Luoni; Lyttleton; Mariu; McCann; McCarthy; MacDonald, A.; McDonald, J.; McDonnell, E.; McGill; McElroy; McKay, A.; McKay, G.; McKay, K.; McLoughlin, J.; McNamara; Malone; Manley; Matheson; Miller; Moleta, J.; Moleta, S.; Moleta, V.; Moloney; Mulvihill; Murphy, H.; Murphy, J.; Novak; O'Connor, B.; O'Connor, D.; O'Dowd; O'Fagan; O'Kane; Orr; Parker; Parsons; Penman; Price; Provost; Quirk; Radomski; Rankin; Redding; Reid; Roberts, D.; Roberts, M.; Robinson; Roche-Kelly; Skinner; Steel; Swanson; Tacon, R.; Tacon, W.; Takarangi; Te Awhitu; Thomsen; Tiller; Tangino; Trehey; Trundle; Tulloch; Tuohy; Vickers; White, J.; White, K.; White, A.; Witton.

**Day Boys.**—Bourke, K.; Bradley; Burke, D.; Comesky; Donaldson Glover; Goggin; Kent; McCauley; Martin; Morgan; Norman; Ongley; Rae; Coker; Dunnett, G.; Dunnett, A.; Powell; O'Connor, B.



What we expect to find in Piano Rooms at times.

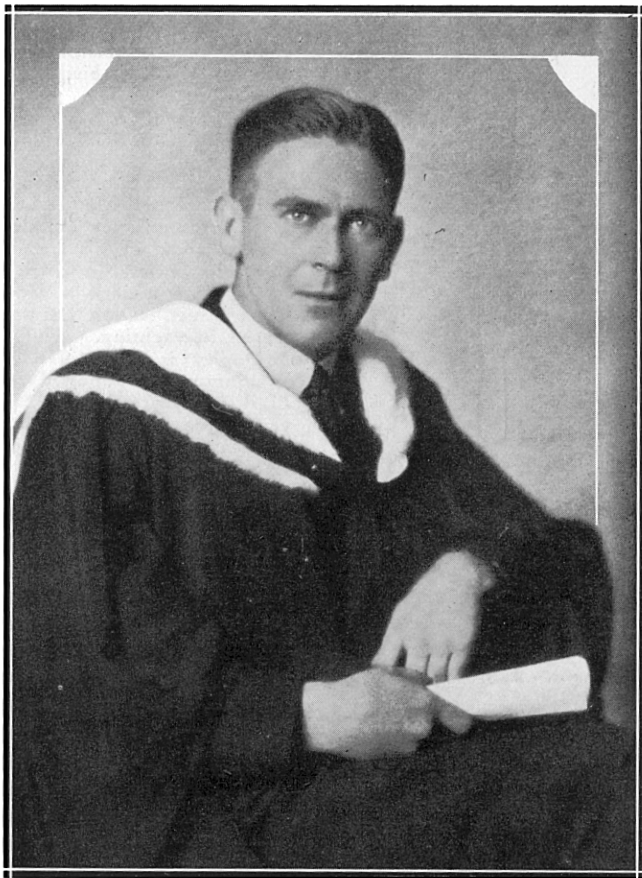
## *From the Past.*

### CELEBRATION OF THE CENTENARY OF THE MARIST SOCIETY.

A function was held in the Assembly Hall, St. Patrick's College, Wellington, on the evening of October 3rd to mark the Centenary of the Marist Society. The guest of honour was the Very Rev. Father D. Hurley, S.M., Provincial of the Society

tie should unite all Old Boys he sketched a plan of one-day Retreats at the College, and suggested a General Communion for Old Boys to be held on the first Sunday in November.

The next speech was given by the Rev. Father A. Lysaght, S.M., Rector of St. Patrick's College, Wellington, who referred to the great number of



P. A. MCCARTHY, LL.B.

in New Zealand and Australia. During this celebration Mr. B. McCarthy was invested with the insignia of a Knight of St. Gregory.

Mr. A. M. Ongley, President of the Old Boys' Association, spoke of the debt which New Zealanders and especially those who are Old Boys of the College owe to the Marist Society.

The Very Rev. Father Hurley, S.M., urged the Old Boys to remain staunch supporters of the College and outlined the manner in which they could help its work. To ensure that a spiritual

institutions that had originated in the first ideals of the Ven. John Colin, S.M.

#### **The Investiture.**

Monsignor Connolly then invested Mr. B. McCarthy, K.G.S., with the Insignia of his knighthood, praising the recipient for his life as a model Catholic layman who had brought honour to St. Patrick's College and to the Marist congregation.

Mr. B. McCarthy, K.G.S., declared that he could not regard the honour conferred upon him as a personal tribute but rather as a distinction

to the College and to its teachers. He further expressed his desire to do all in his power to help the great work of the College.

### CONGRATULATIONS.

Our congratulations are tendered first to those Old Boys of the College, who at the end of the year, 1935, were raised to the dignity of the priesthood. Our wishes, for many long years of holy labour, are extended to Father D. Scanlon, now engaged on the Foreign Missions in the South Solomons; to Father J. J. Hogan, appointed to the staff of St. Bede's College; to Father B. J. O'Brien, now on the teaching staff of St. Patrick's College, Silverstream; to Father S. J. Bourke, similarly at Silverstream; to Father G. McHardy, now working at St. Patrick's College, Wellington; to Father P. Hannah, S.M., now engaged at Otaki.

**Dr. Maurice Mulcahy, S.M., D.D.** Father Mulcahy, one of the burly forwards of the 1927 1st XX., has since 1933 been studying at Rome. We congratulate him heartily on his high academic distinction. He has recently been spending some time observing Catholic Social Work in Europe and England; he is now on his homeward journey to New Zealand.

**Silver Jubilarians.**—The College wishes to extend its best wishes to the Rev. Dr. C. Casey, S.M., and to the Rev. Fr. J. Cullen, S.M., on the occasion of their having attained to 25 years in the ministry of the priesthood.

**Examination Successes.** To Phil. McCarthy on the completion of his LL.B. degree and to J. J. Hurley on his graduation as M.Sc. in Maths., we extend our heartiest congratulations.

### OLD BOYS' NOTES.

**F. Mahony** is to be found in the Colonial Mutual Life Insurance Co., Wellington.

**J. L. Prendergast** works in Neilsen & Willis's, Solicitors. We extend to him our sympathy in the recent loss of his father.

**Edgar Crutchley** is still in Wanganui, and works in the Labour Department. Edgar is making the LL.B. degree his aim.

**Phil. Reid** took up a position with A. M. Anderson, Accountant, this year. Phil played fine football as second five-eighth in the 'Varsity 1st XV., and won a place in the North Island University team. Resident again at Trentham, Phil. has been a frequent visitor to the College.

**M. Meazza** will be found in the Cuba Street branch of J. R. McKenzie, Ltd.

**Jack Twohill** displayed good form as wing three-quarter in the Old Boys' Firsts again this year. He is employed in Johnston & Co., Shipping Agents.

**Charlie McGurk** works in the Health Department, Wellington.

**John Levin**, we hear, has been working hard for a diploma in Insurance. He is with the Norwich Union Insurance, Wellington.

**Warren Johnston** left School in the third term this year to take up a position in the Magistrate's Court, Wanganui. We hope Warren will find full scope for his fine musical talent.

**Len. Coup** is on the staff of Foods & Drugs Ltd., Wellington.

**T. Flanagan** is in the G.P.O., Wellington.

**Sid. Day** sat for three subjects in Accountancy this year. He holds a position with the Union Steamship Company.

**Jack White** is another who has taken subjects in Accountancy this year. Jack is in the Head Office of the Bank of New Zealand; at cricket he is scoring runs for the Hutt Club.

**Joe Doolan**, who holds a position in the Native Department, is still a keen cricketer. Joe is playing for University.

**Des. Bourke** is in the Petone office of W. D. & H. O. Wills. We were glad to see him at the College Ball.

**Brian Corrigan**, the first Old Boy of Silverstream to be married, is now the proud father of a family. We are pleased to be able to congratulate Brian on the birth of a daughter recently.

**Russell Ginn** holds a position with Bennie S. Cohen & Son, Lloyd's Agents. Russell's interest is divided between a diploma in Insurance and his motor cycle.

**W. Girling-Butcher** works in the Advertising Section of Colonial Motors Ltd. Bill took subjects in the Accountancy examination this year, and devoted some of his free time to the Catholic Dramatic Society, in which he is very interested.

**Dion Stellin** is a clerk in Woolworth's main office, Cuba Street. Dion has taken an interest this season in yachting.

**Joe Ongley** is doing well at Victoria College, Wellington. He passed in three subjects for LL.B. last year, and has sat for four more this year. Joe was in the Manawatu cricket reps. last season, and knocked up 30 runs against the Englishmen.

**Pat Hughes** is in Gordon & Gotch's, Wellington. Pat can still play cricket, but his chief interest is in rowing. He is one of the prominent junior members of the Star Boating Club, and already this season has had several whale-boat adventures.

**B. Leydon** is in the office of J. R. McKenzie Ltd.

**Ian Bamford** is employed in Woolworth's Main Office. Ian is doing well in the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve.

**Fred Foley** is still to be found with the Defence Department, Trentham Camp.

**Joe Bergin** is with Brandon & Hislop, Barristers and Solicitors. Joe put all his free time into study for LL.B.

**John Sievers** also took subjects for LL.B. this year. He is to be found in the Public Trust, Wellington.

**Jack Best** was transferred from Blenheim to Hamilton this year. We were pleased to read enthusiastic reports of his play in the Waikato papers. Old Boys hope to see Jack wearing the Silver Fern next year against the Springboks.

**P. G. Brennan** is on the staff of the Post Office, Wanganui, and his brother Phil has recently come to Wellington.

**Tom Collins** is steadily advancing in his medical studies at Otago University.

**Hubie Bourke** has been busy wool-classing in the Wairarapa this season.

**Tom Dance** moved from Blenheim to Wellington, and is now in the Land & Income Tax Department.

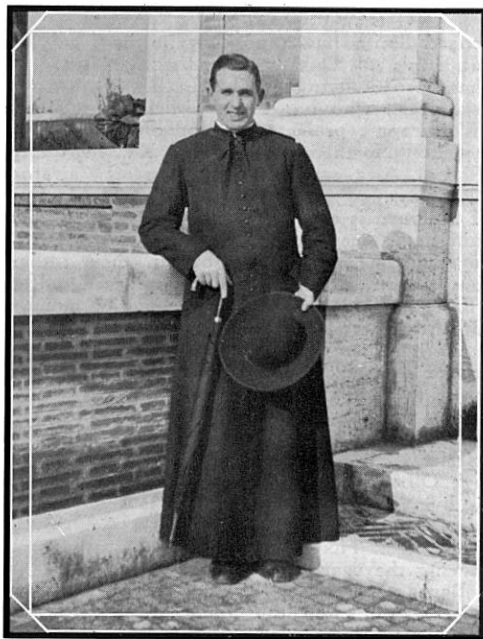
- T. McCashen** works in the Marine Department, Wanganui. Terry has the Wanganui quarter and half-mile championships to his credit.
- E. Gabites** arrived in Wellington recently and is with the Land & Income Tax Department.
- V. Paino** is another Old Boy in the Land and Income Tax Department. Vincent played for the Marist Senior team during the football season.
- Paul Verschaffelt** is in the Public Trust, Wellington. Paul passed four subjects in LL.B. last year.
- Be's Delaney** is with Murie & Co., General Merchants, Wellington.
- Cyril O'Connor** has visited us often during the year. He is now in the Justice Department, Wellington. In the football season he played a good game in the front row for the Old Boys.
- Sefton Walsh** is at the Teachers' Training College, Wellington.
- Ralph Cribbshley** is with J. Myers & Co., General Merchants, Wellington.
- Joe Barnao** is to be found in the Engineers' Department, P.O., Wellington. In the football season Joe was a member of the Wellington junior reps.
- Tony Paino** is working in the General Post Office, Wellington.
- Peter Fulton** is on the staff of W. D. & H. O. Wills, Wellington.
- Jack Nash** is in the Stores Branch of the Railway Department, Woburn.
- J. Golder** has started on a journalistic career, and is in the Editorial office of the "New Zealand Truth."
- C. Gallagher** is in the Mutual Life & Citizens' Assurance Co., Wellington. We were pleased to see Charlie at the inter-college sports. He passed in two subjects in Accountancy last year, and this year sat for three more.
- Tom McKenna** is working in the Government Printing Office.
- B. McCormack** is an accountant working in Panama Street, Wellington.

#### HAWKE'S BAY DISTRICT.

- Bob Eivers** is sheep-farming with his father on their station at Mako-Mako.
- George Walker** is working on a sheep station at Te Araroa.
- John McDnald** is now on the staff of the Gisborne Post Office.
- Andy Brodie** finds employment in the Gisborne Farmers' Frozen Meat & Mercantile Co. Ltd.
- Phil Scullin** is employed by Hallenstein Bros., Napier.
- N. Minto** belongs to the staff of the Lands and Deeds Office, Napier.
- Pat Breuer** is working for the Whakatu Freezing Works, and is a prominent figure in Napier football.
- Jack Mooney**, at College in 1933, is now working in the Greenmeadows' Orchards, Greenmeadows.
- B. Bonisch**, though working at Napier, is frequently seen in Hastings.
- C. McCarty** was for a time employed in Roach's, Men's Outfitters.
- Gabe Hannah** is doing orchard work in the summer months.

We hear that Badminton is a favoured game.

- R. Tacen** is to be found at Hutchinson's, Hairdressers, Hastings. Dick journeyed down to Palmerston North to see this year's game against Palmerston North Boys' High School.
- Bob Campbell** has lost none of his interest in Radio, and is often seen haunting the wireless agencies in Hastings.
- Brian Eagar** works with Allan & Gordon, Grocers, Hastings.



REV. FATHER M. MULCAHY S.M., D.D.

- Jack Hallagan** is a clerk in the offices of the Mutual Life & Citizens' Assurance Co., Ltd., Hastings.
- Bernard Pedersen**, of Waipukurau, is in the Post and Telegraph Department. During the football season he was in the Central Hawke's Bay rep. team.
- Louis McCann** is now in the offices of the Labour Department, Hastings.
- R. Matthews** is learning to manage J. R. McKenzie's at Invercargill. Tennis still holds his interest.
- Ken. Thompson** works in a wool store at Port Ahuriri.
- Jack Shinnick** was in the Post Office, Hastings, but recently left for Wellington.
- B. J. Atkins** is in the office of Joseph Nathan & Co., Hastings. Bernard still plays a good game of tennis.
- A. Redding** is climbing the managerial ladder in the Peerless Milk Bar, Hastings.
- Jack Caulton** looks well in the Stewart Green Motors, and suits a Morris Eight.
- Harry Caulton** likes the open life and is shepherding in Southern Hawke's Bay.



**Tom Hampton** is in the Post Office, Waipukurau, and is reported to be doing well at golf.

**Edwin Whelch** is still at the Lake Station. We have seen something of Ed. this year, and noticed his presence at the annual sports.

**Pat Bird** is now farming at Wallingford.

**Noel Bird** is another Hawke's Bay farmer. Noel is with his father, and occasionally visits Hastings.

**Jim ("Wizard") Smith** is farming at Pongaroa.

**Brian Harker** is working in the office of Swift & Co.'s Freezing Works, Wairoa.

#### WAIRARAPA-MANAWATU.

**Bernard Smith** has a position in the legal firm of Innis & Oakley, Palmerston North. He has been studying for his LL.B.

**Alex. Hart**, who has distinguished himself as a Wairarapa representative footballer, was in Palmerston North to see the First XV. meet High School. Alex. sends in some news of Wairarapa Old Boys.

**Bill Stillburn** is a clerk employed by Low & Cunningham, Accountants, Masterton.

**Pat and Jim Hamill** are both in their father's business in Masterton. They are keen golfers.

**B. Kiernan** holds the responsible post of manager of the Featherston Picture Co.'s theatre. Bernard is also a keen golfer.

**Bernard and Peter Savage** are both farming with their father in Masterton.

**Emraett O'Brien** is farming near Pahiatua.

**Ted Wilkins** is well known in Carterton football circles.

**Mark O'Leary** is another golf enthusiast. Mark is living in Masterton.

**Jack Clifford** is still at Goldingham & Beckett's, Palmerston North. Jack called out to see us during the year.

**V. Barnao** works for his father in Palmerston North. Vin. won the Manawatu Heavyweight Boxing title this year.

**Orm Creed** has a position in Nathan & Co., Palmerston North. He is doing well in Manawatu football and cricket.

**Tom Tulloch** was unfortunate in having to go to hospital for an injury received lately. He is resident in Foxton, and played football for Horowhenua.

**Brian O'Connor** is employed by Goldingham & Beckett Ltd. He has taken up flying in his spare time.

**Terry Shorthall** is farming at Colyton, Feilding.

#### TARANAKI DISTRICT.

**Pat Bullot** is in New Plymouth, working in the Public Trust.

**Ian Whittle** is to be found at the Stratford Hotel, Stratford.

**B. Matthews**, of New Plymouth, is at the Auckland Teachers' Training College.

**Pat Trehey** is employed at Newton King Ltd. New Plymouth.

**Pat Lile** is still at the Red House Hotel, New Plymouth.

**Carl Cropp** works for the Egmont Tourist Co., Hawera. Carl still plays cricket and football, games in which he excelled at College.

**Eric Werder** is working on his father's dairy farm, just outside Hawera.

**Lawrence Quin** is a clerk in Veitch & Clark's, Accountants, Hawera.

**Jack Quin** is farming at Mokoia, Taranaki.

**Jack Daroux** is always to be seen on the occasion of our annual game with New Plymouth High School. He is still at Lambert's, Florists, Hawera.

**Basil Brown** has never left Manaia, and is engaged in a grocery business there.

**Jack Christie** is another Manaia resident with memories of Silverstream. Jack's football ac-



Alex. Hart, Wairarapa Rugby Rep., 1936.

tivities are nowadays restricted to coaching, but he is still an active cricketer with good performances to his credit. Jack is the Manaia correspondent to the "Taranaki Daily News."

**John Burke** has settled down on the land for the time being. "Husky" is helping his father on their farm at Kaupokonui.

**Brian Crompton** has also chosen a farming career, and since leaving school has worked on his father's dairy farm near Kaupokonui.

**Michael O'Donoghue** is employed by the Taranaki Farmers' Co-operative Society at Kaponga. **Clem Carey** has been working on his father's farm outside Opunake since he left College. Anyone from Silverstream finds a warm welcome here.

**Gerald and Laurie Kavanagh** are both engaged in farming near Hawera. The former is with his father, and the latter with an uncle at Okiawa.

**Mick Brophy** is to be found at the family home-  
stead just beyond Opunake.

**Michael and Pat Brennan** are at Opunake and  
both are to be found in their father's office.

#### AUCKLAND DISTRICT.

**Rehi Mariu** is now the manager of the Waihi  
Timber Mill, and with him, performing the  
duties of secretary, is **John Takiwa**.

**H. Amohia** still has a flair for football, and is  
to be found at Taumarunui.

**Ed. Casey** is now at the Teachers' Training Col-  
lege, Auckland.

**George Trundle** is to be found at Tauranga,  
where he works in the Bank of New Zealand.

**Fred McVerry** achieved fame by winning an Art  
Union held in connection with a Queen Car-  
nival at Morrinsville. Fred is farming at  
Kiwitahi.

**Bernard Hawke**, who left Silverstream at the end  
of 1935, is now at St. Ignatius College, River-  
view, Sydney. Bernard played for the River-

view First XV., and is showing active interest  
in the College rowing.

#### THE SOUTH ISLAND.

**Cliff Heaphy** is a loyal supporter at Greymouth.

He is in the office of the Union Steamship Co.

**Des. Heaphy** is at Baty's Garage, Greymouth.

**Ashley Heaphy**, the last to leave School, has spent  
a year studying Medicine at Otago University  
College.

**Pat Griffin** is working in a tile manufacturing  
company at Greymouth, of which his father is  
Director.

**Jack Fennell** is employed by the Austral-Mailay  
Tin Company, Greymouth.

**Pat McNamara** is still advancing in his studies in  
Dentistry at Otago University College.

**Jack Hickman** is farming with his father on their  
station at Ward.

**Ted Loe** is also at Ward, working on his father's  
station. Besides being interested in athletics,  
Ted is an official of the Starborough Hunt Club.

## Editor's Corner



As the magazine nears completion, the  
Editor desires to express his very sincere  
thanks to all who have co-operated so  
generously in its production. To Miss Eileen  
Duggar for the poem that fronts the book,  
and for permission to reprint her apprecia-  
tion of the late Dr. Kennedy, he is most  
grateful. A debt of gratitude is owed to  
members of the Staff who, no matter how  
loaded with duties, would always make time  
to lend a helping hand. Messrs. S. P.  
Andrew and Son, Photographers, deserve  
great credit for the excellence of their work,  
and the Editor appreciates particularly their

great goodwill and desire to have  
only the best for the magazine.  
The finished work will no doubt  
be a tribute to the thorough  
and painstaking care of Messrs. T.P.R.  
Printing Co., Ltd. Their help and advice has  
been invaluable. To Mr. W. C. Ruddick,  
in particular, is the Editor greatly indebted.  
To him and to all, many thanks.

Before conclusion, the Editor has plea-  
sure in recording the results of the Inter-  
mediate and Junior Oratory Contests, not  
decided when the reports of those clubs  
were submitted to press. R. Fox was the  
winner of the Intermediate section. The  
Junior was won by T. Powell, with L.  
Edwards next in merit.

The Editor wishes to place on record his  
gratitude to all advertisers and Old Boys  
who have contributed towards the success  
of the magazine; to register his great debt  
to Mr. E. R. J. Daniel, who has so ably  
controlled the advertisement section of the  
publication.

In final word and wish—"A Merry  
Christmas to all."



## The Pieman's Paragaphs.

"Raillery, Raillery! We have no animosity—we hit off a little wit now and then, but no animosity."

—Congreve.

### A SCHOOLBOY'S NIGHTMARE.

If there is one thing a boy dislikes more than another, it is learning poetry. If it were any other branch of English, he could pretend he knew; but it would require a marvellous feat of histrionic ability to make an eagle-eyed poetry teacher persuaded that all one is suffering from is nervousness. As a result the average boy puts his head under the blankets with a great weight on his mind, occasioned not only by the blankets that envelop the above-mentioned member. He says his poetry to himself to make sure. He falls into a sort of coma. This was the result of the "Ancient Mariner" on the author while in the above state:

It is an ancient prefect,  
And he stoppeth one of three,  
"By thy sharp black hair and glittering eye,—  
Now wherefore stopp'st thou me?"  
I knew this was wrong, so I tried harder with the second verse. This time my mind took me into sunnier realms:

The Blues' defence is opened wide,  
As Hampton rushes in;  
The kick is got, the match is won,  
"Can'st hear the merry din?"  
The third verse got along a bit better; but one of Silverstream's natural phenomena shouldered its way into the third verse:

He holds him with his skinny hand,  
"There was a ship," quoth he,  
"Hold off! Unhand me, you big cad!"  
And J-n-s shouts lustily.

The next two verses were somewhat of a nightmare:

He holds him with his glittering eye,  
The wedding guest sharp bends,  
And listens like a three year's child,  
Before the stick descends.  
The lawless guest does touch the chair,  
He could not choose but feel,  
And thus smote on that lusty man,  
The guest needs be of steel.

My poem went on in this fashion but I cannot record the whole six hundred and twenty-six lines here. I will put down just a few. Some College identities impressed themselves on my sub-conscious mind:

Higher and higher every day,  
Until his cap he got;  
Old Buffalo smote his hairy breast,  
For he wanted it a lot.  
The bride hath paced into the hall,  
Redder than Rose by far,  
Strumming their notes before her goes  
The College Orchestra.  
The ice was here, the ice was there,  
The ice was all around;  
And Bronc and Mints did wondrous well,  
As buyers did abound.  
And I had done a hellish thing,  
When I did break that duck,  
For all av'r'd I'd killed the bird  
By just a stroke of luck.

—M. Cleary.

VERY FUNNY.

While Winsome Winnie whistling waits,  
 Walter wakens weary;  
 While Winnie weeping wonders why,  
 Walter washes well.  
 Forsaken for full fifty facts,  
 Fierce feminine fury finds,  
 Fond feeling finally forges forth,  
 Forbidding feeling flies.  
 While Winnie weeps with wrath, with woe,  
 Walter wondering waits,  
 "When will we wed?" whispers Walter,  
 "Why, Wednesday!" wavers Winnie.  
**Sc-tt H-r-g-n.**  
 Full many a day this hero lived unknown,  
 Content always to hide his shining light;  
 But now he has the junior champs. o'er thrown,  
 We this in recognition gladly write:  
 "Oh, winged monster of the track,  
 Come out this day all records well to crack.  
 May never other part of you be seen  
 By other starters, but your back."  
 —M. Cleary.

POET'S CORNER.

**F. K - - g - - r.**  
 Small, but a work divine.—(Tennyson).  
**M. O'L - - ry.**  
 And his big manly voice.—(Shakespeare).  
**P. G - f - - n.**  
 I am not only witty in myself,  
 But the cause of wit in other men.  
 —(Shakespeare).  
**J. Gr - - dy.**  
 Now good digestion wait on appetite,  
 And health on both.—(Shakespeare).  
**K. H - - l.**  
 He played his ukulele as the ship went down.  
**J. L - - t - - n.**  
 A man of science unsurpassed.—(Yeats).  
**W. Ch - n - y.**  
 Leave him alone and he'll play for hours.  
 —(Nursery Tale).  
**R. C - - k.**  
 . . . Pourest thy full heart  
 In profuse strains of unpremeditated art.  
 —(Shelley).  
**M. C - dy.**  
 And I would that my tongue could utter  
 The thoughts that arise in me!  
 —(Tennyson).  
**N. H - pk - s - n.**  
 Then it's time to practise daily  
 With a hairbrush and a comb.  
 —(Lawson).  
**K. O - n - r.**  
 There isn't much he doesn't know about any  
 kind of game,  
 And anything he doesn't know he'll tell you  
 just the same.  
 —(Walters).  
**P. H - rk - r.**  
 I chatter over stony ways  
 In little sharps and trebles.—(Tennyson).  
**D. O' - n - r** (about to have a shave).  
 And the mower whets his scythe.—(Milton).

Form VI.

Some men are wise;  
 Some men are otherwise.—(Anonymous).

K. J - ns.

While I am lying on the grass  
 Thy twofold shout I hear;  
 From hill to hill it seems to pass  
 At once far off and near.  
 —(Wordsworth).

BOUQUETS, 1936.

J. McG - - l.

When he began to snore  
 And disturbed you in your bed,  
 You tipped him on the floor  
 And nearly smashed his head.

R. B - rk - .

One day we thought we'd found  
 Some thistles in a bed,  
 But when we looked around  
 'Twas the bristles in your head.

R. F - x.

There's nothing that I cannot do;  
 At every sport I am the best  
 (Although of course I know it too).  
 By now, perhaps, you may have guessed  
 That since I run, swim, play and box,  
 My name for sure is R - ym - nd F - x.

P. J - ns - n.

His hair was so golden, his eyes were so blue,  
 His face was so fair—his words seemed so true!

ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS.

P. G - - - gh - r.

Why don't you take a rest? Obviously you  
 have overtaxed your brain, and if you are not  
 careful, nervous reaction will set in.

P. L - mb - r.

If you are losing weight you had better con-  
 sult a doctor. He will probably prescribe about  
 seven or eight good meals a day.

P. R - d - msk - .

Perhaps you are finding difficulty in cultiva-  
 ting your hair swot. Consult R. H - l. He is the  
 College expert on hairdressing.

J. D - n - - hy.

We recommend a plain diet and absolutely no  
 sweets for a month.

W. T - c - n.

The best man for you to consult is Charles  
 Atlas. He has a wonderful super-man scheme.  
 R. G - b - ns has tried it.

K. K - - ly.

You know you can't expect to pass your exams.  
 if you don't do at least a little work.

L. McM - n - s.

Next time an obliging fellow tells you a word  
 for your English homework, consult the dictionary  
 to verify its meaning.

Rod. B - rk - .

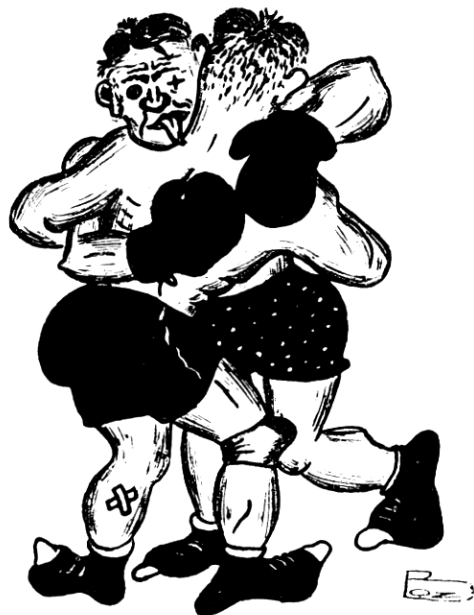
Congrats. on your birthday. If you look on  
 your report when you get home, you may get a  
 surprise.

K. H - rb - t.

If you seriously mean to challenge Lovelock, we think we could arrange a race for you.

Rod. B - -rk -.

Don't worry, old chap. You have only to go to Hollywood and there is a career before you. We feel quite confident that you will be the greatest



When Fisticuffs Lead to Love.

### THOUGHTS IN THE EXAMINATION ROOM ON THE LAST DAY OF MATRICULATION.

It seems like a year I've been stewing in here  
For Examiners, thirsting for knowledge,  
Till my mind's become dull, my thoughts splendidly null

While I'm penned in this part of the College.  
It is a bit thick to sit here at Matric.

When the summer is calling outside;  
The atmosphere bakes; my head splits and aches,

I could do with a dip in the tide.  
I did such a cram for this blinking exam.,  
I've disrupted my mental digestion,  
Till facts about kings fight with science and things

To decide which should answer a question.  
If  $x$  equals Queen Anne, then the obvious plan

Is to find where the square root should go to,  
And Sir Mensa, I think, gave another his drink  
As he did on the field of CO<sub>2</sub>.

I've cudgelled my brain to remember the rain-  
Fall in Siam and greasy Malay;

And I've only just thought of a snappy retort  
To a question we had yesterday.

So addled my pate that I can't concentrate,  
And I find that again and again

I'm wondering what'll remove that blue-bottle  
That's buzzing about on the pane.

I've not even heard of some things that this bird  
Seems to think I should know all about;

I've written for ages, and filled but two pages:

Goodness knows how my marks will turn out.  
With eyelids like lead and an ache in the head  
I "Discuss Ancient Greek Sanitation."

Only one thing I'm sure of—I'd loathe any more  
of

This pestering Matriculation.  
Still I s'pose it's all right, for the end is in sight  
Then, as soon as these papers are done,  
If I pass or I fail, 'twill be—"Ho! for the rail,  
And the holidays, Christmas, and Fun!"

### THE CADGER'S DREAM.

Bobby Bill Eatam, may his tribe decrease  
Met in dream a gaunt devil-piece;  
And saw amid great gasps and sighs  
A grinnin' form with ju-ju eyes.  
With voice like death, in tones most grim  
It thundered and it scolded him,  
About the "chews" from boys he'd screwed,  
And promised torture, painful, crude.  
Bobby shook and nearly died.  
"I'll never cadge again," he cried.  
He made a vow that never more  
Would he stand by the Tuckshop door.

—G Hume.

# *The College Prospectus,*

## *St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, Heretaunga.*

●

**ST. PATRICK'S COLLEGE, SILVERSTREAM,** is a residential school situated in the upper portion of the Hutt Valley about sixteen miles from Wellington. The College buildings have been so designed as to ensure the health and comfort of the students. Advantage has been taken of introducing the most modern equipment suggested by educational theory. The eight dormitories provided allow for the proper grading of the students according to size and age. A sun balcony provides accommodation for a limited number. Bathrooms have been provided on a lavish scale. The College buildings also include a large Assembly Hall, senior and junior Common Rooms, laboratories for chemistry, physics and dairy-science, a wool-classing room, woodwork room and a College hospital.

The College is well provided with playing fields for football, cricket, tennis and golf, and possesses excellent facilities for swimming. The property includes a farm of 900 acres, 200 acres of which are used for dairying and the remainder for sheep. This farm provides the College with milk, meat and vegetables and is also used for practical training in agriculture.

**ADMISSION.**—Parents or guardians intending to send boys should apply to the Rector, St. Patrick's College, Silverstream, Heretaunga (Telephone A 61, Upper Hutt). The Rector may demand testimonials as to character from the Parish Priest or the teacher of the last school attended.



### *Courses of Instruction.*

Three courses of Instruction will be provided:—

- (A) Professional or General Course the aim of which is not only to prepare students for the professions, but also to impart a general culture, which is the first essential in all education.

Instruction is given in the following subjects:—English, Latin, French, Mathematics, History and Civics, Physics, Chemistry, Geography, Drawing.

- (B) Commercial Course. Students taking this Course substitute Book-keeping and Business Methods, Shorthand and Typewriting, and Economics for several subjects of the professional course. Senior students are prepared for Accountancy Professional Examinations.



(C) **Agricultural Course.** The Course in Agriculture is designed to meet the requirements of boys definitely taking up farming when they leave school. To several subjects of the general course they will add instruction in practical and theoretical agriculture, wool-classing, book-keeping and economics, woodwork.

Students take part in actual farm work; in milking, ploughing, sowing, fencing, etc.

**BOARD OF HONOUR.** Every week each Form Master gives to the students under his charge a mark for work and progress, the highest mark being 5. Marks are also given for conduct and diligence at study. A student who obtains an average of four out of five has his name inscribed on the Board of Honour for the week. If he fails to secure such average all privileges are withheld for the week and he is liable to detention.

**REPORTS.**—Reports embodying the examination results and the weekly marks are forwarded to parents or guardians every term.

**INSTITUTIONS.** The College has its own Choir, Orchestra, Sodality, Camera Club and Senior, Junior and Intermediate Debating Clubs, Golf Club.

**COLLEGE MAGAZINE.** At the end of each year the College Magazine, the *Blue and White*, is published. Price 5/-. The boys also print a monthly paper, "Silverstream."

**PHYSICAL CULTURE AND GAMES.** Great importance is attached to physical development. Every boy must undergo physical training and play games unless he is, for good reason, excused. The College property affords excellent facilities for cricket, football, tennis, golf and swimming.



## Organization

(1) **The Senior School.** In this department boys are prepared for the following examinations:—

University Scholarship.

University Entrance.

Engineering Preliminary.

Medical Preliminary.

Accountants' Professional.

Chamber of Commerce.

Training College Entrance.

Public Service Entrance.

Senior National Scholarship.

Intermediate.

(2) **The Junior School.** This department follows the recommendations of the Education Department in reference to Junior High Schools. A wide range of subjects is taught. Students who have reached Standard IV. are admitted to the Junior School.

## *Fees.*

**Boarders** (Tuition and Board): 22 guineas per term, reducible to £22 if paid in advance.  
The year consists of three terms.

**Day Boys** (Tuition), £4/4/- per term.

**For Boarders and Day Boys:** Stationery 5/- per term, Games 10/- per term, Library 2/6 per term, Laboratory fee 7/6 per term.

**Optional:** Music (Violin or Piano), 3½ guineas per term. Dancing, £1/5/- per year.  
Boxing, one guinea per year.

**Entrance Fee:** All newly-entered students are required to pay an entrance fee of £5 for bed and table linen, to be provided and washed at the College expense; this charge will cover the whole time a boarder is in residence.

**POCKET MONEY.** No pocket money will be advanced to any student without a written declaration from the parents authorizing a certain amount to be given weekly.

For information, apply to

THE RECTOR,

St. Patrick's College,

Silverstream,

Heretaunga.

## *Outfit.*

Each Boarder should be supplied with the following outfit:—

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1 Navy blue suit for Sunday wear<br/>(long trousers).</li> <li>2 Pairs navy blue shorts.</li> <li>1 Odd coat.</li> <li>3 Grey shirts with turned down collars.</li> <li>1 Blue and white belt.</li> <li>2 Blue and white ties.</li> <li>4 Pairs black stockings with two<br/>narrow blue and white bands at top.</li> <li>1 Overcoat.</li> <li>1 School Blazer.</li> </ul> | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>3 White shirts with collars separate, for<br/>Sunday wear.</li> <li>3 Pairs pyjamas.</li> <li>3 Singlets.</li> <li>4 Towels.</li> <li>12 Pocket handkerchiefs.</li> <li>3 Pairs boots or shoes.</li> <li>1 Pair leather slippers.</li> <li>1 Pair tennis shoes</li> <li>1 Pair long whites, for tennis or<br/>cricket.</li> </ul> |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Toilet requisites.

**Day Boys** must wear the College Uniform:—

Blue and white tie.

Blue and white belt.

College stockings and cap.

Navy blue coat.

Navy blue shorts.

Grey shirt.

**N.B.**—Blazers, ties, belts, caps and stockings are procurable at the College only.

All articles should be marked with the owner's name in full.

Correspondence concerning clothes should be addressed to the Matron.

# School Roll, 1936.

## BOARDERS.

Akapi, W.	Edwards, L.	Kelly, K.	O'Brien, K.
Angland, D.	Ellison, J.	Kennedy, A.	O'Brien, V.
Arnaud, J.	Ellison, W.	Kennedy, B.	O'Connor, D. J.
Astin, B.	Fahy, F.	Kennedy, E.	O'Connor, K. A.
Bailey, N.	Fahy, J.	Kennedy, M.	O'Donnell, D.
Baker, F.	Fahy, T.	Killalea, D.	O'Donnell, W.
Banner, R.	Fearon, J.	Kilgour, F.	O'Dowd, P.
Barnao, V.	Feeney, D.	Kirby, P.	O'Fagan, B.
Bellis, K.	Flood, T.	Kitson, M.	O'Kane, C. N.
Bergin, D. J.	Flynn, N.	Larsen, R.	O'Leary, M.
Bosworth, R.	Fox, R.	Loe, K.	Olsen, B.
Bourke, G. P.	Foot, T. W.	Loe, A.	Orr, J.
Bourke, R. P.	Gallagher, P.	Luke, E.	O'Reilly, J.
Bourke, R.	Ganderton, W.	Lumber, C. P.	Paamu, A.
Bourke, T. P.	Garland, D.	Luoni, G.	Park, C.
Brennan, A.	Gibbons, C.	Lyttleton, J.	Parker, K.
Brennan, L.	Goodchild, E.	McCarthy, P.	Parker, M.
Brennan, P.	Grady, J.	McDonald, D. K.	Penman, R.
Brownlie, J. E.	Gray, L. J.	McDonald, P.	Petersen, D.
Brownlie, J. N.	Griffen, T.	McDonnell, E.	Poland, H.
Bugler, T.	Hall, F. K.	McElroy, J.	Polkinghorne, J.
Burton, P. W.	Hall, R.	McEvedy, D.	Powell, T.
Butler, I.	Hampton, L.	McEvedy, P.	Purcell, P.
Butler, R.	Haraki, J.	McGill, J.	Quinn, P.
Cameron, W.	Harker, C. P.	McKay, K.	Quirk, J.
Campbell, F.	Harker, G. B.	McKav, R.	Radomski, P.
Chandler, C.	Harnett, P.	McKellar, J.	Rankin, K.
Chaney, W.	Harris, A.	McLoughlin, F.	Ransfield, J. F.
Cleary, M. P.	Hayward, I.	McLoughlin, J.	Redwood, P.
Coady, M. P.	Herbert, K.	McManus, L.	Riwai, T.
Conaglen, V.	Hickey, K.	McMillan, J.	Roberts, D.
Cook, R.	Hickey, M.	McNamara, T.	Roberts, M.
Cowan, N.	Hoare, B.	Mahony, P.	Roche-Kelly, E. J.
Crawford, P.	Holl, D.	Malone, B.	Schumacher, K.
Crombie, A.	Holmes, G.	Manley, I.	Scott, B.
Cross, M.	Homan, G. L.	Matheson, W.	Segrief-Grant, B. L.
Cummings, D.	Homan, R. D.	Miller, P.	Sherlock, T.
D'Ath, O.	Hopkinson, J. N.	Milner, H.	Sherlock, W.
Delaney, N.	Horgan, S.	Minehan, G.	Skinner, P.
Dennehy, J.	Hume, G.	Minto, P.	Sloane, J.
Devery, N.	Hurley, A. J.	Moleta, J.	Smith, K.
Doggett, B.	Hurley, R.	Moleta, V.	Steel, J. A.
Doggett, B. C.	Jansen, P.	Moloney, T.	Sullivan, J. P.
Dunne, B.	Johnston, H. W.	Moore, L. M.	Sullivan, J. F.
Dunne, P. H.	Jones, G.	Moran, T.	Tacon, E. W.
Dwyer, P.	Jones, K.	Murphy, E.	Takarangi, H.
Dwyer, R.	Karam, J.	Murphy, H.	Takarangi, J.
Edmonds, G.	Kavanagh, J.	Nicholson, J.	Taripo, E.
Edmonds, P.	Keehan, T.	Novak, O.	Thomsen, A.

Tiller, T.  
 Tuohy, P.  
 Tyerman, W.

Vale, F.  
 Vickers, F. M.  
 Vodanovich, G.

Webber, C.  
 Webberley, J.  
 Whincop, G.

White, A.  
 Whittle, G.  
 Wilkie, J.

### DAY BOYS.

Anderson, A.  
 Bourke, B.  
 Bourke, K.  
 Bradley, J.  
 Brophy, N.  
 Campbell, M.  
 Clark, J.  
 Coker, L.  
 Comesky, B.  
 Comesky, L.

Dalley, L.  
 Dunne, J.  
 Dunnett, A.  
 Dunnett, G.  
 Flanagan, T.  
 Glover, R.  
 Goggin, J.  
 Hoey, J.  
 Johnson, D.  
 Keys, G.

McCaulay, B.  
 Martin, D.  
 Morgan, B.  
 Moriarty, A.  
 Norman, B.  
 O'Connor, B.  
 Ongley, P.  
 Pearce, H. W.  
 Peers, R.  
 Powell, J. B.

Power, F. M.  
 Quinn, L.  
 Quinn, V.  
 Reid, G.  
 Richardson, A.  
 Richardson, D. E.  
 Strickland, K.  
 Wall, E.

